F
786
A1
A7
Index
v.1-5

ARIZONA and the WEST

INDEX

A QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF HISTORY

THE UNIVERSITY OF ARIZONA PRESS

CURRENT SUBSCRIPTION PRICE is $5.00 per year. Single copies are $1.50.

CORRESPONDENCE concerning articles, documents, and miscellaneous contributions should be addressed to the Editor, Library 310, University of Arizona, Tucson.

CORRESPONDENCE concerning book reviews and notes should be addressed to the Editor.

ARIZONA and the WEST assumes no responsibility for statements or opinions of contributors.

ENTERED as second-class matter at the Post Office in Tucson, Arizona.

COPYRIGHT 1965 by The Board of Regents of the Universities and State College of Arizona. All rights reserved.

ARIZONA and the WEST

A QUARTERLY JOURNAL OF HISTORY

edited by

HARWOOD P. HINTON
Assistant Professor of History
The University of Arizona

INDEX

VOLUMES I–V
(1959–1963)

THE UNIVERSITY OF ARIZONA PRESS
TUCSON

Assistant Editor
ODIE B. FAULK

Secretary:
BARBARA CRITCHELL

Editorial Assistant:
ELIZABETH SNOKE

MANAGING COMMITTEE

Chairman: RUSSELL C. EWING, *Professor of History*
MARVIN D. JOHNSON, *Vice President, University Relations*
FRANCIS A. ROY, *Dean, College of Liberal Arts*
HARWOOD P. HINTON, *ex officio*

EDITORIAL CONSULTANTS

JOHN FRANCIS BANNON, S.J.
Professor of History
St. Louis University

RALPH P. BIEBER
Professor of History
Washington University

RAY ALLEN BILLINGTON
Henry E. Huntington Library

VERNON CARSTENSEN
Professor of History
University of Washington

IRA G. CLARK
Professor of History
New Mexico State University

DONALD C. CUTTER
Professor of History
University of New Mexico

EDWARD EVERETT DALE
Professor of History
University of Oklahoma

LEROY R. HAFEN
Professor of History
Brigham Young University

GEORGE P. HAMMOND
Director, Bancroft Library
University of California

HOWARD ROBERTS LAMAR
Professor of History
Yale University

FERNANDO PESQUEIRA
Director
Biblioteca y Museo de Sonora

ROBERT E. RIEGEL
Professor of History
Dartmouth College

C. L. SONNICHSEN
Professor of English
Texas Western College

ALFRED BARNABY THOMAS
Professor of History
University of Alabama

OSCAR O. WINTHER
Professor of History
Indiana University

JOHN WALTON CAUGHEY
Professor of History
University of California, Los Angeles

LAWRENCE CLARK POWELL
Dean, School of Library Service
University of California, Los Angeles

ARIZONA ADVISORS

GEORGE BABBITT, JR.
Flagstaff

FRANK CULLEN BROPHY
Phoenix

RAYMOND CARLSON
Editor, *Arizona Highways*

MARGUERITE B. COOLEY
Director
Department of Library and Archives

GEORGE W. CHAMBERS
Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society

LEWIS W. DOUGLAS
Tucson

BERT FIREMAN
Arizona Historical Foundation

FRANCES GILLMOR
Professor of English
University of Arizona

PAUL HUBBARD
Professor of History
Arizona State University

BYRON IVANCOVICH
Tucson

EDITH O. KITT
Secretary Emeritus
Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society

CHARLES FRANKLIN PARKER
Prescott

DONALD E. PHILLIPS
Director
Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society

RAYMOND H. THOMPSON
Professor of Anthropology
University of Arizona
Director, *Arizona State Museum*

ROSCOE G. WILLSON
Phoenix

CLARA T. WOODY
Miami-Globe

INTRODUCTION

It is with great pleasure that the editors offer this key to the wealth of historical writing contained in the first five volumes of *Arizona and the West*. Since its inception in 1959, this journal has boldly focused on the human history of the sprawling domain west of the Mississippi, striving through interpretive articles, rare documents, and critical book reviews not only to inform but also to stimulate a deeper interest in research and writing about that vast area. It is hoped that this comprehensive guide will prove useful in furthering this aim.

Certain limits were imposed in preparing this Index. The following were *not* included: (1) lists of books in articles, editorial notes, and at the end of dedications; (2) names [persons and places] in annotated bibliographies; (3) names merely mentioned in footnotes; (4) names outside North America [unless extensively discussed]; (5) names in block quotes [edited documents excepted]; and (6) identifying notes on authors and book reviewers. The comprehensive character of the Index is reflected in the full author, title, and subject entries. There also are references to maps, photographs, and contributing artists; to names identified and discussed in footnotes; and to informational notes appearing in the Cactus Garden.

Few people are aware of the drudgery involved in compiling an index. Long hours are spent in patiently reading, carding, and revising. Proof sheets must be read and reread again and again in an attempt to approach accuracy in spelling, page numbers, and alphabetical sequence. And invariably the mechanical and monotonous tedium takes its toll — although perhaps not to the extent of the laborer in Christopher Morley's "Epitaph on the Proofreader of the Encyclopedia Britannica" who collapsed under the burden, "perished, obstinately brave," and passed to another world with "the Index on his grave."

The completion of this work would have been impossible without the counsel and assistance of numerous individuals. The idea for this guide was originally conceived by Professor John Alexander Carroll, Founding Editor, *Arizona and the West,* and appropriately it covers his tenure in the editorial chair. Dr. Odie B. Faulk, incumbent Assistant Editor, established the style used in the work and has served beyond the call of duty during the entire period of its production. Joseph F. Park and Barbara Fisher were the first to wander into the wilderness of words with note cards. Shirley Fredricks and Totsy Hitchcock continued the search. The staff of *Arizona and the West* – Marion Flint, James A. Wilson, Barbara Critchell, and Elizabeth Snoke – bore the onerous task of typing and checking drafts.

CONTENTS

SPRING 1959

The Birth of a Historical Review
By John A. Carroll 1

Dedication to Frederick Jackson Turner
By John A. Carroll 5

The American West: Frontier and Region
By John W. Caughey 7

Concepts of the "Frontier" and the "West"
By Walter Rundell, Jr. 13

A Guide to the History of U. S. Army Installations in Arizona, 1849–1886
By Ray Brandes 42

Seventy-Five Years of the Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, 1884–1959
By Eleanor B. Sloan 66

Fray Pedro Antonio de Arriquibar, Chaplain of the Royal Fort at Tucson [by Rev. Victor R. Stoner]
Edited by Henry F. Dobyns 71

A Program for Readers of Western History 80

Book Reviews 81

SUMMER 1959

Orchids, Cacti, and Candor
By John A. Carroll 99

Dedication to Herbert Eugene Bolton
By John A. Carroll 102

Anglo Observers of the Southwest Borderlands, 1825–1890: The Rise of a Concept
By Burl Noggle 105

European Expansion and the Enclavement of Southwestern Indians
By Edward H. Spicer 132

The Tragedy at Camp Grant in 1871
By James R. Hastings 146

The "Baron of Arizona" Self-Revealed: A Letter to His Lawyer in 1894
Edited by Don M. Powell 161

The Tunnel: A Fragment of Railroad History in Arizona Territory
By William B. Beatty 174

A Program for Readers of Western History 178

Book Reviews 179

Old Bookaroos 195

AUTUMN 1959

A Bibliographical Moon Shot
By John A. Carroll 201

Dedication to Frederick Webb Hodge
By John A. Carroll 202

The Indian in the West: A Challenge for Historians
By Jack D. Forbes 206

Bibliographical Assessments in Western American History 216

Broader Approaches to the History of the West: A Descriptive Bibliography
Compiled by John A. Carroll 217

John P. Clum's "It All Happened in Tombstone"
Edited by John D. Gilchriese 232

The Beginnings of the Tombstone School, 1879–1893
By Matia M. Burk 248

The Nuecestown Raid of 1875: A Border Incident
By William M. Hager 258

Southwestern History in the *Arizona Quarterly*, 1945–1958
Compiled by Thomas Torrans 271

"Jollification" – Arizona Style: A Description of Gunplay in 1880
Edited by William A. Duffen 281

Book Reviews 285

Old Bookaroos 297

WINTER 1959

Dedication to Charles Fletcher Lummis
By John A. Carroll 303

Charles Fletcher Lummis, Cultural Pioneer of the Southwest
By Dudley Gordon 305

Life in the Arizona Territorial Prison, 1876–1910
By Paul G. Hubbard 317

Agriculture in the West as a Field of Historical Study
By Louis B. Schmidt 331

The Skirmish at Mesilla
By Martin H. Hall 343

Some Suggestive Characteristics of Early Western Journalism
By Jackson E. Towne 352

Down the Old Butterfield Trail
By Raymond A. Mulligan 358

Tubac's Rightful Place in the Sun
By Mary P. Torrans 368

Bibliographical Assessments in Western History 374

Cactus Garden 375

Book Reviews 382

Old Bookaroos 393

SPRING 1960

Dedication to Adolph F. A. Bandelier
By Bernard L. Fontana 1

Archaeological Awareness of the Southwest: As Illustrated in Literature to 1890
By Ray Brandes 6

Fountains in the Sand
By Lawrence C. Powell 26

Overland via "Jackass Mail" in 1858: The Diary of Phocion R. Way (Part I)
Edited by William A. Duffen 35

Jewish Pioneering in the Southwest: A Record of the Freudenthal-Lesinsky-Solomon Families
By Floyd S. Fierman 54

The Frederick Jackson Turner Papers in the Huntington Library
By Ray A. Billington and Wilbur R. Jacobs 73

Bibliographical Assessments in Western American History 78

General Works on the American Indian: A Descriptive Bibliography
Compiled by Thomas Torrans 79

SUMMER 1960

Dedication to Hubert Howe Bancroft
By Donald C. Cutter 105

Old Lamps for New: The Cultural Lag in Pacific Coast Historiography
By Earl Pomeroy 107

The Unlucky Jesuit Mission of Bac
By J. Augustine Donohue, S. J. 127

Wild Horses West: Fact and Fancy
By Donald E. Worcester 140

Overland via "Jackass Mail" in 1858: The Diary of Phocion R. Way (Part II)
Edited by William A. Duffen 147

A Guide to the History of the Missions of Sonora
Compiled by George B. Eckhart 165

Bibliographical Assessments in Western American History 184

Cactus Garden 185

Book Reviews 188

Old Bookaroos 198

AUTUMN 1960

Dedication to Will Croft Barnes
By Andrew Wallace 203

Will Croft Barnes, Soldier and Citizen of Arizona
By Paul J. Scheips 205

Navigation Methods of Eusebio Francisco Kino, S. J.
By Ronald L. Ives 213

William Andrews Clark, Westerner: An Interpretative Vignette
By James High 245

The West and the American Age of Exploration
By William H. Goetzmann 265

Overland via "Jackass Mail" in 1858: The Diary of Phocion R. Way (Part III)
Edited by William A. Duffen 279

Book Reviews 293

Old Bookaroos 300

WINTER 1960

Dedication to Louis Pelzer
By Louis B. Schmidt 303

Reading on the Range: The Literary Habits of the American Cowboy
By Don D. Walker 307

The First Mexican Farm Labor Program
By Otey M. Scruggs 319

Problems and Projects in the History of Nineteenth-Century California Land Policy
By Gerald D. Nash 327

Cattle Drives from the Ranchos to the Gold Fields of California
By James M. Jensen 341

Overland via "Jackass Mail" in 1858: The Diary of Phocion R. Way (Part IV)
Edited by William A. Duffen 353

Teaching in Arizona Territory: A Personal Recollection
By Melissa G. Jones 371

Book Reviews 376

Old Bookaroos 395

SPRING 1961

Dedication to Carlos Eduardo Castaneda
By Charles A. Bacarisse 1

Three Years of the Diary of Henry Fountain Ashurst, 1910–1913
Introduction by George F. Sparks and annotations by Herman E. Bateman and Ray Brandes 7

The Election the West Decided: 1916
By James A. Beatson 39

The Bascom Affair: A Reconstruction
By Robert M. Utley 59

Interpretations of the American West: A Descriptive Bibliography (Part I)
By Walter Rundell, Jr. 69

Book Reviews 89

Old Bookaroos 103

SUMMER 1961

Dedication to Frederic Logan Paxson
By Ira G. Clark 107

The Rough Riders in San Antonio, 1898
By John C. Rayburn 113

The Apaches in Mexican-American Relations, 1848–1861: A Footnote to the Gadsden Treaty
By Joseph F. Park 129

Bibliographical Assessments in Western American History 147

Interpretations of the American West: A Descriptive Bibliography (Part II)
By Walter Rundell, Jr. 148

Cactus Garden 169

Book Reviews 174

Old Bookaroos 196

AUTUMN 1961

Dedication to Grenville Goodwin
By Edward H. Spicer 201

The Dyrenforth Rainmaking Experiments: A Government Venture in "Pluviculture"
By Clark C. Spence 205

Sources of the Name "California"
By Donald C. Cutter 233

Manifest Opportunity and the Gadsden Purchase
By Louis B. Schmidt 245

Lieutenants Pershing and Stotsenberg Visit the Grand Canyon: 1887
Edited by William S. Wallace 265

Cactus Garden 285

Book Reviews 289

Old Bookaroos 305

WINTER 1961

Dedication to Robert Glass Cleland
By Andrew F. Rolle 307

The Punitive Expedition of 1916: A Re-evaluation
By Clarence C. Clendenen 311

People of Reason and Others: The Colonization of Sonora to 1767
By James R. Hastings 321

Methodism in Arizona: The First Seventy Years
By Edward D. Jervey 341

Poston vs. Goodwin: A Document on the Congressional Election of 1865
Edited by Lawrence Poston, III 351

The Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860: As Seen by Private Charles A. Scott
Edited by John M. Ellis and Robert E. Stowers 355

My Reminiscences of Frederick Jackson Turner
By A. C. Krey 377

Cactus Garden 382

Book Reviews 387

Old Bookaroos 400

SPRING 1962

Dedication to John Wesley Powell
By Wallace Stegner 1

The Influence of the American West on the Imperialist Philosophy of Theodore Roosevelt
By David H. Burton 5

Origins of the Colorado River Controversy in Arizona Politics, 1922–1923
By Malcolm B. Parsons 27

The Third Generation and the Frontier Hypothesis
By William H. Lyon 45

The Cheyenne Barrier on the Kansas Frontier, 1868–1869
By Lonnie J. White 51

The Early Life of Hebrert E. Bolton: From Random Memories of an Admiring Brother
By Frederick E. Bolton 65

Cactus Garden 74

Book Reviews 78

Old Bookaroos 95

SUMMER 1962

Dedication to Everett E. Edwards
By Louis B. Schmidt 99

The "Other" Frontiers of the American West
By T. M. Pearce 105

Influences from the United States on the Mexican Constitution of 1824
By Watson Smith 113

One Hundred Years of Petroleum History
By Paul H. Giddens 127

Kino, Historian's Historian
By Ernest J. Burrus, S. J. 145

The Woolsey Expedition of 1864
Edited by Clara T. Woody 157

Cactus Garden 179

Book Reviews 180

Old Bookaroos 191

AUTUMN 1962

Dedication to Frank Hamilton Cushing
By Ray Brandes 197

The Controversial Boundary Survey and the Gadsden Treaty
By Odie B. Faulk 201

The Peck Mine: Silver Bonanza in the Bradshaw Mountains
By Patrick C. Henderson 227

"Johnny Gringo" in Northern Mexico, 1846–1847
By John P. Bloom 237

Recent Writing on Utah and the Mormons
By Philip A. M. Taylor 249

New Evidence on the Bascom Affair
Edited by B. Sacks 261

Book Reviews 279

Old Bookaroos 299

WINTER 1962

Dedication to James Harvey McClintock
By Bert Fireman 303

Doctor Gatling's Gun
By Albert E. Roark 309

Spanish Indian Policy in Northern Mexico, 1765–1810
By Joseph F. Park 325

John Augustus Sutter: A Reappraisal
By John A. Hawgood 345

Cowboy's Lament: Or the Dilemma of a Twentieth Century Buckaroo
By Owen Ulph 357

Robert B. Stanton's Plan for the Far Southwest
Edited by Dwight L. Smith 369

Cactus Garden 381

Book Reviews 389

Old Bookaroos 403

SPRING 1963

Dedication to Walter Prescott Webb
By Walter Rundell, Jr. 1

Walter Prescott Webb: Product of Environment
By Walter Rundell, Jr. 4

The Creation of the Territory of Arizona (Part I)
By B. Sacks 29

The Arthur H. Clark Company, Publisher of the West
By Theodore Grivas 63

Pineda's Report on the Beverages of New Spain
Edited by Iris H. Wilson 79

Book Reviews 91

SUMMER 1963

Tattoo
By John A. Carroll

Dedication to Peter Masten Dunne, S. J.
By John B. McGloin, S. J. 97

Turner and the Revolt Against E. A. Freeman
By Robert E. Lerner 101

The Creation of the Territory of Arizona (Part II)
By B. Sacks 109

Captain John Pope's Plan of 1853 for the Frontier Defense of New Mexico
Edited by Robert M. Utley 149

Cactus Garden 164

Book Reviews 166

Old Bookaroos 178

AUTUMN 1963

An Editorial Preface
By Harwood P. Hinton

Dedication to Hiram Martin Chittenden
By Gordon B. Dodds 183

The World Impact of the California Gold Rush, 1849–1857
By Ralph J. Roske 187

Early Horse Trappings of the Navajo and Apache Indians
By LaVerne H. Clark 233

Arizona Territory – 1878: The Diary of George H. R. Moran, Contract Surgeon, U.S.A.
Edited by E. R. Hagemann 249

Cactus Garden 268

Book Reviews 270

Old Bookaroos 285

WINTER 1963

Dedication to Edgar Lee Hewett
By Robert C. Euler 287

Folklore and the American West
By Mario S. De Pillis 291

The Mule as a Factor in the Development of the Southwest
By Floyd F. Ewing, Jr. 315

The Plan of San Diego: Unrest on the Texas Border in 1915
By William M. Hager 327

The Mesilla Times: A Journal of Confederate Arizona
By Martin H. Hall 337

An Apache's Epitaph: The Last Legal Hanging in Arizona – 1936
Edited by Douglas D. Martin 352

Book Reviews 361

Old Bookaroos 375

INDEX

A

Abbott, John S. C., book by, noted, III, 11
Abbott-Downing Company, and manufacture of Concord stages, I, 361
Aberle, David F., book by, reviewed, I, 88–89
Abernethy, Thomas P., on frontier as an agent of democracy, I, 31–32
Abert, J. J., V, 150
Abert, James W., explorations in Southwest, II, 270–71
Abiquiu (New Mexico), V, 160
Abo (New Mexico), ruins at, II, 19
"Abundance and the Frontier Hypothesis," by D. M. Potter, assessed, III, 159
Accessory Transit Company, and Nicaraguan route, V, 206
Acevedo, Father Pedro, and colonization of Sonora, III, 323
"Achille Loria's Influence on American Economic Thought," by Lee Benson, assessed, III, 153
Acklin, Kit, V, 322
Acoma Indians, work among by F. W. Hodge, I, 203
Acoma, Treaty of (1852), V, 154, 154n
Aconchi, San Pedro. *See* San Pedro Aconchi
Acquisition of Political, Social, and Industrial Rights of Man in America, by J. B. McMaster, noted, V, 68
Across the Continent with the Fifth Cavalry, by G. F. Price, reviewed, II, 397
Adams, Andy, book by, noted, II, 311; book by, reviewed, III, 103
Adams, B. B., and Gila Valley Bank, II, 67
Adams, George H., and Methodism in Arizona, III, 344, 344n
Adams, Herbert Baxter, noted, II, 77, 112; and "Teutonic School," I, 131n; reflects influence of E. A. Freeman, V, 102–104
Adams, James Truslow, book by, assessed, III, 72; on frontier concept, I, 16
Adams, John Quincy, and Treaty of 1819, I, 9; and diplomacy with Spain, I, 112n; encourages exploration, II, 273; on Spanish colonies, IV, 118
Adams, Ramon F., book by, reviewed, IV, 279–80
Adams, Samuel, in oil business, IV, 129–30
Adams, Ward, IV, 304
Adams-Onis Treaty. *See* Treaty of 1819
Adirondack Mountains, rainmaking efforts in, III, 231
"Administrative Organization of the Mormon Church," by G. H. Durham, noted, IV, 258
Adventures in the Santa Fe Trade, by J. J. Webb, noted, V, 72
Adventures of Captain Bonneville, by Washington Irving, noted, II, 276
Adventures of James Ohio Pattie, noted, II, 277
Africa, as a "world frontier," I, 28; enslavement of native peoples in, I, 132; and W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 12
Agard, Walter, on Western architecture, I, 37
Agassiz, Alexander, IV, 3
Agassiz, Louis, II, 271
Aggera, Trinidad, captured by Apaches, I, 156, 156n
Aginsky, G., on John Collier, II, 100

Agnew, Theodore L., articles by, assessed, III, 166–67
Agricultural History, founding of, I, 333; IV, 101–102
Agricultural History Society, I, 333; III, 88; IV, 100–102
Agriculture, Department of, United States, noted, I, 333, 341; and rainmaking experiments, III, 209–12
Agriculture, importance of in Western history, I, 331–42; and Mexican farm labor, II, 319–26
"Agriculture in the West as a Field of Historical Study," by L. B. Schmidt, I, 331–42
Agua Caliente Ranch (Arizona), IV, 157–58
Agua Fria Ranch (Arizona), IV, 158–59, 164–70, 173, 176
Agua Fria River (Arizona), I, 43; IV, 158, 160, 164–65
Agua Mansa (California), I, 172
Agua Prieta (Mexico), I, 237
Aguascalientes (Chihuahua), skirmish at, III, 316; convention at, V, 165
Aguinaldo, Emilio, capture of, III, 315
Aguirre, Father, as *visitador,* II, 135
Aigenler, Adam, II, 216–17, 223, 225, 242–43
Aimee, Sister, II, 121
Ajo copper mines (Arizona), V, 38
Alabama-Coushatti Indians, book on, reviewed, III, 104
Alameda (New Mexico), V, 160
Alamo (Texas), in 1858, II, 41; drawing of, II, opposite 42; and Rough Riders, III, 118; historical fiction about, IV, 111
Alamo Plaza (Texas), and Rough Riders, III, 126
Alamos, Ciudad de (Sonora), mission at, II, 169–70; early mining at, III, 329–31
Alamos, Nuestra Señora Asunción de. *See* Nuestra Señora Asunción de Alamos
Alaska, as a frontier and region, I, 8; agitation for purchase of, V, 45
Alberta (Canada), study of a Mormon settlement in, IV, 256
Alberto B. Piña Collection, at University of Arizona, V, 165
Albuquerque (New Mexico), as a military supply base, V, 157–58
Alcaraz, Diego de, III, 323
Aldana, Rodrigo de, and early mining in Sonora, III, 327
Alderdice, Susan, captured by Cheyennes, IV, 62
Alderson, Nova, I, 70
Aldrich, Mark, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 38, 56; presides over secession convention in Tucson, V, 113
Alegre, Francisco Javier, Jesuit history by, noted, IV, 153
Alexander, Catherine, and Peck Mine, IV, 233
Alexander, T. M., mining activities of, IV, 229
Alexandra (Arizona), IV, 234–35
Alexandreis, by Gautier de Chatillon, and origin of name California, III, 243
Alfonso X (Spain), and origin of name California, III, 239–40
Alger, Russell A., and Rough Riders, III, 114
Algodones (New Mexico), V, 160
Algonquin Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Aliso Creek (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 165
Alkali Flat (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361, 365
Alkire Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Allen, Charles, articles by, assessed, I, 273
Allen, H. C., book by, assessed, III, 165
Allen, Laura, and Nuecestown raid, I, 261, 264
Allen, R. H., study of California land grants by, II, 328
Allen, W. T., at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Allende, Ignacio, IV, 120
Allen's Camp (Arizona), I, 43
Allhands, J. L., book by, reviewed, II, 388–89
Alliot, Hector, curator of Southwest Museum, I, 312
Allis-Chalmers Company, and Western agriculture, I, 340
Allred, B. W., identifying note on, II, 198. *See also* "A Roundup of Western Reading" by The Old Bookaroos in most numbers of the journal
Allyn, Joseph P., III, 351; newspaper articles by, II, 14; Associate Justice in Arizona, V, 139
Almack, John C., on idea of westward movement, I, 21; article by, noted, I, 21; article by, assessed, III, 73
Almada, Francisco R., on colonization of Sonora, III, 324n; on mining in Sonora, III, 328n
Almonte, Juan N., and Gadsden Purchase, III, 261
Alsap, John T., on Woolsey expedition, IV, 166, 168–69
Altamirano, Tomás, III, 330
Altar (Sonora), II, 177; III, 325, 336; IV, 328
Altar River (Sonora), noted, II, 167, 170, 176; mission on, II, 177, 181
Alter, J. Cecil, book by, noted, I, 353–55
Alters, Lew, mining party of, IV, 229
Alto (New Mexico), Eugene Manlove Rhodes at, II, 316
Alvarado, Juan, and Peralta Grant, I, 172
Alvord, Clarence W., on idea of "beginning over again," I, 23; on Turner thesis, III, 72; book by, noted, V, 71; receives Loubat prize, V, 71
Amazon River (Brazil), expedition to, II, 274
Amazons, and origin of name California, III, 233

Amber, John T., book by, reviewed, IV, 192
Ambulance, sketch of (1858), II, opposite 157
America Moves West, by R. E. Riegel, noted, I, 209, 213; assessed, I, 222
"American Agriculture: The First 300 Years," by E. E. Edwards, noted, I, 333; IV, 102
American Anthropological Association, I, 203
American Anthropologist, editorship of F. W. Hodge, I, 203
American Antiquarian Society, established, II, 8
American Book Collector, I, 376
"American Democracy and the Frontier," by B. F. Wright, Jr., assessed, III, 74
American Democracy and the World War, by F. L. Paxson, noted, III, 108
"American Dream and Its Parody," by Vernon Young, assessed, I, 275
American Ethnological Society, established, II, 8
American Farm Bureau Federation, I, 339
American Frontier, by R. A. Billington, assessed, III, 163
"American Frontier — Frontier of What?" by C. J. H. Hayes, assessed, III, 149
"American Frontier Theory," by R. E. Riegel, assessed, III, 161–62
"American Frontier Thesis," by R. A. Billington, assessed, III, 167
American Fur Company, records of, V, 185
American Geographical and Statistical Society (New York), II, 14
"American Historians and the Frontier Hypothesis in 1941," by G. W. Pierson, assessed, III, 85–86
American Historical Association, noted, I, 28, 34, 39, 107, 221; III, 75, 149, 153; and presidency of F. J. Turner, I, 5; and Turner thesis, I, 13; and presidency of H. E. Bolton, I, 102; and history of agriculture, I, 332–33; and Pacific Coast Branch, II, 107; V, 72–73; and presidency of W. P. Webb, V, 1, 5
American Historical Review, noted, I, 377; V, 13; H. E. Bolton's first article in, noted, I, 102; and biography of H. H. Bancroft, I, 218; on R. G. Thwaites' *Early Western Travels,* V, 69; on Arthur Clark Company, V, 75; on *The Butterfield Overland Mail,* V, 75–76
American Humor, by Constance Rourke, noted, V, 293, 310
American Indian, by Clark Wissler, assessed, II, 91–92
American Indian Frontier, by W. C. MacLeod, assessed, II, 93–94
American Indian in the United States, by W. K. Moorhead, assessed, II, 91
American Indians, by W. T. Hagan, reviewed, IV, 92–93
American Indians and American Life, assessed, II, 102
American Institute of Archaeology, Southwest chapter of, I, 311–12
American Institute of Mining Engineers, IV, 134
American Museum of Natural History, A. F. A. Bandelier employed by, II, 3
American Scene (Gilcrease Institute), II, 377
American shipping, and California gold rush, V, 201
American West, as a "world frontier," I, 27–28; European orientation of, I, 206–15; bibliography on, I, 217–31; III, 69–88, 148–68; early journalism in, I, 352–57; W. P. Webb and, V, 2
American West, by L. Beebe and C. Clegg, assessed, I, 228
"American West: Frontier and Region," by J. W. Caughey, I, 7–12
"American West: Perpetual Mirage," by W. P. Webb, noted, I, 19; III, 159; assessed, III, 162
Americanization, of New Mexico, I, 112, 123; of Arizona Territory, I, 125
Among the Mormons, by William Mulder and A. R. Mortensen, reviewed, I, 383–84; assessed, IV, 259
Amoral, Anthony, book by, reviewed, IV, 95
Anaconda Copper Mining Company, W. A. Clark and, II, 246, 255, 261
Ancient Man in North America, by H. M. Wormington, assessed, II, 80
Anderson, Alfred G., and San Antonio-San Diego Stage Line, II, 154, 365
Anderson, Clinton P., book reviewed by, IV, 180–82
Anderson, Harry H., book reviewed by, II, 382–84
Anderson, M. D., III, 154
Anderson, Nels, book by, noted, IV, 255, 259
Anderson, Per Sveaas, book by, assessed, III, 161
Anderson, R. C., IV, 118
Anderson, Robert R., on microfilming of Parral Documents, IV, 381–85
Andrew Sublette, by D. B. Nunis, reviewed, IV, 389–91
Andrews, Clark and Company, oil refinery of, IV, 129–30
Andrews, George, and publishing business, V, 66
Anglo-Americans, culture of in Southwest, I, 105–31; contrasted to Spanish-Americans, I, 107; trapping in Southwest, I, 134; as agents of civilization, I, 135; relations with Apaches, I, 147–48; influence of Indians on, I, 207; and brigandage in Nueces region, I, 259
"Anglo Observers of the Southwest Borderlands," by Burl Noggle, I, 105–31
Animas Valley (New Mexico), ruins at, II, 17

Antelope Bill, by P. I. Peirce, reviewed, V, 181–82
Antelope Hill (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 160
Antelope Spring Mail Station (Arizona), III, 358, 369–74
Anthony (Texas), II, 148n
Anthropology, schools of, established by E. L. Hewett, V, 288
Antiquities, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, II, 18
Antonia (Pima chief), IV, 161
Antonio, interpreter at Bascom Affair, III, 62–63
Anza, Juan Bautista de (the elder), II, 129
Anza, Juan Bautista de, noted, I, 103; II, 129–30, 134, 139, 174, 279n; at Tubac, I, 73, 368; visits Indians, IV, 333–38
Anza's California Expeditions, by H. E. Bolton, noted, I, 2
Apache Campaign in the Sierra Madre, by J. G. Bourke, reviewed, I, 181
Apache County (Arizona), noted, I, 47, 53, 55; division of, II, 210
Apache Indians, noted, I, 43, 48–50, 55–65, 154–55, 214, 307, 364, 367; II, 71, 156, 160–63, 174, 282, 289, 292, 353, 359, 367, 374; IV, 157; V, 154; campaigns against in 1873, I, 51; battle at Fort Bowie, I, 52; depredations near Prescott, I, 54; and Battle of Big Dry Wash, I, 60; attack Tumacacori, I, 73–74; culture of, I, 125; and Spanish problems of control, I, 134; education of, I, 137; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; economy of, I, 142; wars of, I, 143; depredations of, I, 146; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 146–60; attack on M. de Peralta, I, 169; as police of J. P. Clum, I, 234, 238–39; and Butterfield Trail, I, 362; at Tubac, I, 369; nature of, II, 15; and Jesuits, II, 129–30, 134, 174; in Cibecue Uprising, II, 203; at Whetstone Springs, II, 369n; and Bascom Affair, III, 59; and Mexican-American relations, III, 129–46; studied by Grenville Goodwin, III, 201–204; and colonization of Sonora, III, 322–40; and Methodist activities in Arizona, III, 343–44; and Woolsey expedition, IV, 157–76; raid Nueva Vizcaya, IV, 327; raid Mexican border, IV, 325–44; and Treaty of Acoma, V, 154; in Pope's Plan of 1853, V, 154–56; and cattle, V, 155; horse trappings of, V, 233–48; and silversmithing, V, 237; trade mules to gold seekers, V, 321; and hanging of Earl Gardner, V, 352. *See also* names of individual tribes
Apache Indians, by F. C. Lockwood, noted, I, 68
Apache Kid, I, 64; V, 354
Apache, Navajo and Spaniard, by J. D. Forbes, reviewed, III, 289–91
Apache Pass (Arizona), V, 257; Fort Bowie at, I, 52; and Butterfield Trail, I, 364; IV, 266–68, 270n; P. R. Way at, II, 157; and Bascom Affair, III, 59–68; and Apaches, III, 129, 141, 144
Apache Spring (Arizona), P. R. Way at, II, 156, 156n, 157
"Apache's Epitaph: The Last Legal Hanging in Arizona — 1936," by D. D. Martin, V, 352–60
"Apaches in Mexican-American Relations," by J. F. Park, III, 129–46
Apostolic Interregnum, by Joseph Smith, noted, IV, 251
Apostolicos Afanes, by Juan Balthasar, noted, IV, 152–53
Appalachian Mountains, settlement west of I, 8, 22
Appleman, Roy E., book reviewed by, V, 169–71
Appraisal of Walter Prescott Webb's The Great Plains, by F. A. Shannon, assessed, III, 83; noted, V, 9, 22, 25
Apulche, José María, IV, 121
Aquimuri, San Bernardo de. *See* San Bernardo de Aquimuri
Aransas (ship), I, 262
Arapaho Indians, I, 213; IV, 52–53
Aravaipa Creek (Arizona). *See* Arivaipa Creek
Arbaugh, George B., book by, noted, IV, 258
Arcángel, Real de San Miguel. *See* Real de San Miguel Arcángel
"Archaeological Awareness of the Southwest," by Ray Brandes, II, 6–25
Archaeological Institute of America, noted, II, 24; finances work of A. F. A. Bandelier, II, 2
Archaeology, romanticized works on, II, 19–20; F. H. Cushing's work in, IV, 197–200; E. L. Hewitt's work in, V, 287–90
"Archaeology," by Charles Allen, assessed, I, 273
Archbold, John D., IV, 135
Architecture of the California Missions, by Kurt Baer, reviewed, I, 193
Archive of the Diocese of Tucson, I, 74
Archivo de Hidalgo de Parral, microfilming of, IV, 381–85
Archivo General de la Nacion (Mexico City), II, 55
Archivo Historico de Estado de Sonora, microfilming of by University of Arizona, V, 164
Arcos River (Sonora), mission on, II, 178
Arena (magazine), III, 73
Argentine Central, by Frank R. Hollenback, reviewed, I, 400
Argosy (magazine), I, 329
Arguello, Juan Antonio, II, 346
Arickaree Fork (Kansas), soldiers at, IV, 58–59
Arikara Indians, culture of, I, 213
Arispe (Sonora). *See* Arizpe
Arista, Mariano, *residencia* of, IV, 239
"Aristocratic Opinions of Democracy," by E. L. Godkin, assessed, III, 70

Arivaca Mine (Arizona), noted, II, 360; J. L. Poston buried at, II, 281n
Arivaca News (Arizona), I, 371
Arivaca Ranch (Arizona), II, 284, 284n, 286, 360, 369
Arivaipa Apaches, I, 50. *See also* Apache Indians
Arivaipa Creek (Arizona), I, 50, 146, 149–53, 284; III, 61; V, 115
Arivechi, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Arivechi
Arizona, map of forts in, I, 42; list of forts, I, 44; bibliography on forts in, I, 45–46; as Anglo-Hispanic culture contact area, I, 106–31; described by J. G. Bourke, I, 125; American Indian policy in, I, 134; and Peralta Grant, I, 163–73; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174–77; influences of Indians on settlement of, I, 207–208; travels of C. F. Lummis in, I, 306–307; territorial prison in, I, 317–30; and Territorial Insane Asylum, I, 324; and battle at Mesilla, I, 343; Confederate Convention in, I, 344; abandonment of military posts in, I, 345; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360–67; A. F. A. Bandelier works in, II, 2; early archaeological work in, II, 6–25; preservation of heritage of, II, 26–34; P. R. Way describes, II, 35–53, 147–64, 279–92, 353–70; Jews in, II, 57–72; Kino in, II, 213–43; W. A. Clark in, II, 253–54, 262; early teaching in, II, 371–75; Mexican labor in, II, 322; and Bascom Affair, III, 59–68; IV, 261–78; and Rough Riders, III, 114; and Apaches, III, 129–46; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 245–64; Methodism in, III, 341–50; election of 1865 in, III, 351–54; prospecting in, III, 356; and Colorado River controversy, IV, 27–44; and Woolsey expeditions, IV, 157–78; and boundary survey, IV, 201–26; Indian raids from, IV, 325; and Robert B. Stanton's Plan, IV, 369–80; creation of territory of, V, 29–62, 109–48; boundary maps of, V, opposite 32; described by G. H. R. Moran, V, 249–67; attitude of people during Civil War, V, 343; Confederate territory of, V, 347–51; last legal hanging in, V, 352–60. *See also* names of individuals, cities, counties, Indians, mines, education, agriculture, and forts
Arizona and the West, II, 32, 37; III, 72
Arizona Archaeological Society, IV, 306
Arizona Bulletin (Safford), II, 67
Arizona Central Railroad. *See* Arizona Mineral Belt Railroad
Arizona Characters, by F. C. Lockwood, noted, I, 67
Arizona Church Extension Society, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 349
Arizona Citizen (Tucson), II, 16, on Camp Grant Massacre, I, 149–50, 152, 156–59; on activities of C. D. Poston, V, 134
Arizona City (Arizona), convention at, V, 51–52
Arizona Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, established, III, 349
Arizona Constitutional Convention (1911), II, 64n; III, 15; (1860) title page of convention proceedings, V, opposite 57
Arizona Copper Company, II, 63, 69
Arizona Cotton Growers Association, and Mexican labor, II, 325
Arizona County (New Mexico), created, V, 125, 125n
Arizona Daily Star (Tucson), noted, II, 33; on Tubac, I, 370, 372; and Colorado River Compact, IV, 39n
Arizona Deaconess Hospital (Phoenix), III, 346
Arizona Department of Library and Archives, P. R. Way diary in, II, 37
Arizona Enterprise (Florence), IV, 234; V, 134, 136
Arizona Farm Bureau, and Mexican labor, II, 326
Arizona Folklore Society, IV, 306
Arizona Graphic (Yuma), on territorial prison, I, 319
Arizona Highways (magazine), I, 99, 369; II, 33, 204
Arizona Historical Foundation, IV, 308
Arizona Historical Review, I, 68, 232, 240; editorship of W. C. Barnes, II, 204
Arizona Land and Mining Company, II, 355
Arizona Livestock Sanitary Board, II, 204
Arizona Lumber and Timber Company, I, 177
Arizona Mineral Belt Railroad, construction of, I, 174–77
Arizona Mining and Trading Company, and E. E. Dunbar, V, 38–39
Arizona Mission, Methodist Episcopal Church, established, III, 343–47
Arizona Museum (Phoenix), IV, 308
"Arizona Museums," by T. T. Bueno, assessed, I, 275
Arizona National Bank, II, 68
Arizona National Guard, IV, 306
Arizona News (Phoenix), and E. H. Peplow, Jr., I, 370
Arizona Pioneer Mormon, by D. K. Udall and P. U. Nelson, reviewed, I, 384–85
Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, noted, I, 65; II, 30, 33; III, 89; history of and collections in, I, 66–70; and restoration of Tubac, I, 371; IV, 308
Arizona Place Names, by W. C. Barnes, noted, I, 44; IV, 307; edition by B. H. Granger, reviewed, III, 176–77
Arizona: Prehistoric — Aboriginal — Pioneer — Modern, by J. H. McClintock, noted, IV, 303, 306
Arizona Press Women, I, 369
Arizona Quarterly, noted, I, 68; II, 32; bibliography of articles on Southwestern history, I, 271–80
Arizona Rangers, in Confederate army, V, 113

Arizona Republican (Phoenix), on T. E. Campbell, IV, 30; and Colorado River Compact, IV, 34–37, 39–41
Arizona Sentinel (Yuma), I, 318–19
Arizona Silhouettes, George Chambers publishes, II, 33
Arizona Silver Belt (Globe), I, 175–77
Arizona-Sonora Desert Museum, II, 30
Arizona Southwest Bank, II, 64n, 69
Arizona State Guide, noted, II, 33
Arizona State Museum (Tucson), I, 69, 371–72; II, 30; III, 203
Arizona State Park, at Tubac, I, 368
Arizona State Park Association, and Tubac, I, 371
Arizona State Parks Board, and preservation of historical landmarks, I, 371
Arizona Territorial Legislature, H. F. Ashurst in, III, 10–12
Arizona Territorial Normal School, III, 116
Arizona Territorial Prison, noted, II, 28; history of, I, 317–30; picture of, I, opposite 322
Arizona Territory, schools in, II, 371–75; creation of, V, 29–62, 109–48; memorial for (1856), V, opposite 38; list of bills for creation of, V, 42n–43n; agitation for creation of, V, 338; and Doña Ana County, V, 36
Arizona Territory Bill, passage of, III, 14; V, 129–39; pictures of, V, opposite 117 and 122
"Arizona Territory — 1878: The Diary of George H. R. Moran, Contract Surgeon, United States Army," by E. R. Hagemann, V, 249–67
Arizona, University of, noted, I, 1, 44, 272; and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 67–69; book on, reviewed, III, 91–94; Special Collections Division of, I, 282; Department of Anthropology at, III, 202; microfilming in Sonora, V, 164; Haile Collection at, V, 269
Arizona Volunteers, noted, V, 123; at Tucson, V, 120
Arizona, With Particular Attention to Its Imperial County of Maricopa, by J. H. McClintock, noted, IV, 305
Arizonac (Sonora), silver strike at, II, 129
"Arizonan in China," by Lawrence Poston, assessed, I, 279–80
"Arizona's Aunt Adaline," by Oren Arnold, assessed, I, 273
Arizoniana, III, 89; IV, 278
Arizpe (Sonora), noted, II, 179; missions at, II, 170, 173; Apache problem at, III, 133, 136; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 209, 217
Arizpe, Asunción. *See* Asunción Arizpe
Arizpe, Miguel Ramos, IV, 120–21
Arkansas River, and Cheyenne barrier, IV, 52, 57
Arkansas State Democrat (Little Rock), on mule trade, V, 321
Armijo, Antonio, and Santa Fe Trail, V, 318–19
Armistead, L. A., establishes Camp Colorado, I, 49
Armit, Hill de, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39
Armour, Philip, V, 65
Army, United States, establishes posts in Arizona, I, 42–65; takes control of Navajo Agency, I, 48; and public criticism, I, 148; in the Southwest, I, 343–51; and Apaches, I, 363–64; in Tubac, I, 369; and election of 1916, III, 41; and Bascom Affair, III, 60; IV, 261–78; and survey of Mexican boundary, III, 251; and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 355–76; G. H. R. Moran comments on, V, 249–67
Army Exploration in the American West, 1803–1863, by W. H. Goetzmann, reviewed, II, 192–93
Army of the West (Kearny), I, 113–18
Arnold, Elliott, article by, assessed, I, 275
Arnold, Oren, book by, reviewed, IV, 194; article by, assessed, I, 273
Arnold, Thurman, and suit against Hartford Empire Company, V, 17
Arps, Louisa Ward, book by, reviewed, I, 199
Arras, Father Antonio, at San Antonio de Oquitoa, II, 177; at San Pedro y San Pablo del Tubutama, II, 181
Arrington, Leonard J., book reviewed by, II, 91–94; books by, noted, IV, 253–55, 257–58; articles by, noted, IV, 255, 257
Arriquibar, Father Pedro Antonio de, in Tucson, I, 71–79
Arrowsmith, Rex, book by, reviewed, V, 286
Arroyo Seco (California), I, 312, 315; II, 30
Art and Archaeology, founded, V, 288
Arthur, Chester A., threatens Tombstone with martial law, I, 253; meeting with Zuñis, IV, 198
"Arthur H. Clark Company," by Theodore Grivas, V, 63–78
Artillery Canyon (Nevada), III, 373
Ash Creek (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 165–66
Asheville (North Carolina), I, 314
Ashley, James M., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 122–23, 127–28, 136, 139, 147
Ash Springs (Arizona), II, 71
Ashurst, Charles, III, 36
Ashurst, Eva, III, 8
Ashurst, Henry Fountain, noted, II, 32; IV, 307; diary of, III, 7–38; picture of, III, opposite 7; supports Smith-McNary reclamation bill, IV, 28; book on, reviewed, IV, 180–82
Ashurst Ranch, III, 21
Ashurst, Sarah Elizabeth Bogard, III, 8
Ashurst, William, III, 8
Ashurst, William Henry, III, 8
Astor, John Jacob, noted, III, 117; and exploration, II, 218

Astoria, by Washington Irving, noted, II, 276
Astrolabe, diagram of, II, opposite 215; description of, II, 218
Asunción Arizpe, II, 170; picture of, II, opposite 170
Asunción Guadalupe. *See* Santa María de Nacori
Atchison, Topeka, and Santa Fe Railroad, and settlement of Kansas, IV, 51
Athearn, Robert G., books by, reviewed, III, 189–90; V, 363–64; books reviewed by, IV, 91–92; V, 175–76
Atherton, Gertrude, II, 119
Atherton, Lewis, book reviewed by, IV, 279–80
Atí (Sonora), mission at, II, 170, 177, 181
Atkinson, M. Jourdan, book by, reviewed, I, 197
Atlantic and Pacific Railroad, III, 284; IV, 374–75
Atlantic Monthly, noted, I, 17, 29, 306; II, 20; III, 71; IV, 133
Atlantic seaboard, as a region and frontier, I, 9, 17; and westward movement, I, 107n; Toltecans on, II, 8
Atondo Expedition, noted, IV, 146; Kino as Royal Cosmographer of, II, 214
Atsidi Chon. *See* Ugly Smith
Atsidi Sani, and Navajo silversmithing, V, 237–38, 248
Atsina Indians, migration of, I, 213
Atwood, E. Bagby, book by, reviewed, V, 174–75
Aubry, Francois Xavier, mule ride of, V, 323
Augustus Caesar Dodge, by Louis Pelzer, II, 303
Austin (Texas), secession convention at, V, 110–11
Austin, ———, and P. R. Way, II, 355
Austin, F. L., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 156
Austin, John D., II, 149, 355
Austin, Mary, noted, I, 3, 310; on C. F. Lummis, I, 303
Austin Statesman (Texas), on rainmaking experiments, III, 209
Austin, Stephen F., noted, I, 9, 36; III, 84; manuscripts of at University of Texas, III, 1; and settlement of Texas, I, 112; plan for government by, IV, 117
Australia, as a "world frontier," I, 28; enslavement of native peoples in, I, 132; Henry Lesinsky in, II, 59; and frontier process, III, 154; gold discovered in, V, 195; and California gold rush, V, 195–96; gold production in, V, 196
Austria, and California gold rush, V, 226
"Author of the Frontier Hypothesis," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 75
Autobiography of Parley P. Pratt, noted, IV, 251
Avard, Dr., IV, 252
Avondale (Arizona), Methodist church at, III, 349
Avrill, Elsie Reed, song by, noted, II, 375
Ayer, Edward E., III, 36, 36n
Aztec Indians, noted, I, 140; II, 8, 23; culture of, I, 138; at Turkey Springs (Arizona), II, 13; relation to Pimas, II, 15
Aztec Pass (Arizona), site of Camp Hualapai, I, 60
Aztec Valley (Arizona), site of Camp Rigg, I, 58
Aztlan stamp mill, at Peck mine, IV, 234, 234n

B

Babbitt, George, III, 26
Babiácora (Sonora), III, 323
Babinet, Jacques, II, 240
Babocomari Creek (Arizona), site of Camp Wallen, I, 58–59
Babocomari Ranch (Arizona), I, 58
Baboquivari Plain (Arizona), II, 34; III, 144
Bac, San Francisco Xavier del. *See* San Xavier del Bac
Bacadéhuachi, San Luis Gonzága de. *See* San Luis Gonzága de Bacadéhuachi
Bacanora, San Ignacio. *See* San Ignacio Bacanora
Bacanuchi Mine (Sonora), III, 328, 331
Bacarisse, Charles A., article by, III, 1–5
Baca's Battle, by V. B. Beckett, reviewed, IV, 299
Bacoachi, San Miguel. *See* San Miguel Bacoachi
Baconacos, San Luis. *See* San Luis Baconacos
Bacum, Santa Rosa. *See* Santa Rosa Bacum
Bad Man of the West, by George Hendricks, reviewed, II, 395–96
Bad Medicine and Good, by W. S. Nye, reviewed, IV, 184–85
Baer, Kurt, book by, reviewed, I, 193
Bahti, Tom, book reviewed by, II, 387–88
Bailey, Clarence M., V, 262
Bailey, Joseph F., III, 29
Bailey, Paul, noted, II, 27; books by, reviewed, I, 401; III, 302–303; book by, noted, IV, 256; book reviewed by, I, 291–92
Baily, Joseph C., V, 253
Bain, William E., book by, reviewed, IV, 96
Baird, Mrs., IV, 69
Baird, Spencer, on J. W. Powell, IV, 1
Baja California, noted, II, 11, 317; III, 237; IV, 327; Dominicans in, I, 72; Kino's writings on, II, 127–28; IV, 146; missions of, II, 174; Kino in, II, 214, 240; IV, 146–47, 152; cattle from, II, 342; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 254; expedition to, IV, 330; and California gold rush, V, 200
Baker, Newton D., and Pershing Expedition, III, 314; and election of 1916, III, 45; stockholder in Arthur H. Clark Company, V, 67

Balize (New Orleans), II, 39, 39n
Ball, Phyllis, and University of Arizona Library, II, 33
Balthasar, Father Juan Antonio, inspection tour of, II, 130–31; and colonization of Sonora, III, 334; book by, noted, IV, 152–53; book on, reviewed, I, 90–91
Baltimore Copper Works, II, 61
Banámiche Mine (Sonora), III, 328
Banámichi, Nuestra Señora de los Remedios de. *See* Nuestra Señora de los Remedios de Banámichi
Bancroft, Hubert Howe, noted, I, 75, 214; II, 110–17, 121–24; IV, 304; dedication to, II, 105–106; picture of, II, opposite 105; books by, noted, I, 2–3, 130–31, 214, 329; II, 18, 84–85; IV, 252; on assignment of Father Arriquibar to Caborca, I, 74n; on Father Arriquibar as chaplain at Tucson, I, 75n; and Southwestern historiography, I, 107; on archaeology of Utah, II, 18; on Elias Brevoort, II, 365n; on Apache treaties, III, 131n; work on Utah history, IV, 251; on use of firearms by Indians, IV, 342n; on John Sutter, IV, 346; on creation of Arizona Territory, V, 36. *See also* titles of books by H. H. Bancroft
Bancroft Library, directorship of H. E. Bolton, I, 102–103; and Bancroft Collection, I, 218; and University of California, II, 105, 111–12, 330, 335; and collection of F. L. Paxson, III, 108
Bandelier, Adolph F. A., noted, I, 3; II, 6–7, 10; dedication to, II, 1–5; picture of, II, opposite 1; works of, II, 4–5; books by, noted, II, 2; work in New Mexico and Arizona, I, 130; II, 21–22; Southwestern Indian studies of, I, 202; in Peru and Bolivia, I, 308; on F. H. Cushing, IV, 199; on Hemenway Expedition, IV, 199
Bandelier, Fanny Ritter, II, 3
Bandelier National Monument (New Mexico), work of C. F. Lummis and A. F. A. Bandelier in, I, 308; and E. L. Hewitt, V, 288
Bank of America, I, 10
Bank of California, II, 335
Bank of France, V, 282
Banks, G. Stanley, book by, reviewed, III, 199
Bannock City (Montana), II, 248
Bannock Indians, II, 245; Gatling guns used against, IV, 320
Bannock of Idaho, by B. D. Madsen, reviewed, I, 294
Bannon, John Francis, S. J., book reviewed by, III, 391–92; on P. M. Dunne, V, 97; works with P. M. Dunne, V, 98
Banque Nationale (Belgium), V, 225
Banquette (Texas), and the Nuecestown raid, I, 267
Bar Cross Liar, by W. H. Hutchinson, reviewed, I, 401
Barcelón, Pedro de, II, 169
Bard, Floyd C., book by, reviewed, III, 303–304
Barker, Eugene C., III, 1; IV, 303
Barker, S. Omar, book by, reviewed, V, 285
Barkerville, by Bruce Ramsey, reviewed, IV, 406
Barksdale, E. C., book reviewed by, V, 364–65
Barnes, Edith Talbot, II, 211
Barnes, Will Croft, dedication to, II, 203–204; picture of, II, opposite 203; books by, noted, I, 44; III, 176–77; IV, 307; manuscript collection of, I, 69; article on, II, 205–12; describes H. F. Ashurst, III, 9
Barney, Libeus, book on, reviewed, II, 381–82
Barnhart, John D., book by, assessed, III, 156–57
" 'Baron of Arizona' Self-Revealed," by D. M. Powell, I, 161–73
Baroyeca (Sonora), presidial garrison at, III, 325
Barraclough, Geoffrey, on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 13–14
Barrett, James, killed at Picacho Pass, I, 51
Barrie, G., writings of, noted, I, 219
Barrios, Ignacio, at Tucson, I, 78
Barrow, Clyde, V, 16
Barsness, Larry, book by, reviewed, V, 376
Barth, Solomon, II, 57
Bartholomew, Ed, book by, reviewed, III, 200
Bartíromo, Father Melchor, founds mission, II, 173, 180
Bartlett, John Russell, books by, noted, I, 122; II, 13; describes Spanish Southwest, I, 120–22; and Mexican freighting, I, 121n; explorations of, II, 276; and Mexican Cession boundary commission, III, 248–51; IV, 202–22, 225; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 44, 49
Bartlett, Richard A., book by, reviewed, V, 371–72; book reviewed by, IV, 84–85; article by, assessed, III, 164
Bascom Affair, noted, I, 52; III, 143; articles on, III, 59–68; IV, 261–78
"Bascom Affair: A Reconstruction," by R. M. Utley, III, 59–68
Bascom, George N., and Bascom Affair, III, 59–68; IV, 261–78; and arrest of Cochise, III, 143
Baserac, Santa María Asunción. *See* Santa María Asunción Baserac
Bashford, Levi, V, 139–41
Basilio, Tomás, noted, II, 166, 181; founds missions, II, 171, 178
Basis of American History, 1500–1900, by Livingston Farrand, assessed, II, 87
Bass, Sam, and the Texas Rangers, V, 16
Batch, ———, II, 161
Bateman, Herman E., article by, III, 7–38; book reviewed by, V, 270–72
Battery Canyon (Nevada), III, 374
Battle Creek (Michigan), rainmaking tests at, III, 231

Battle Mountain (Nevada), V, 252, 252n
Batuc (Sonora), missions at, II, 171, 175, 180
Batuc Mine (Sonora), III, 330
Batuc, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Batuc
Batuco Indians, noted, II, 171; and colonization of Sonora, III, 324
Bauer, Frederick, book by, reviewed, IV, 301–302
Baur, John E., books by, reviewed, III, 100–101; IV, 406; book reviewed by, I, 191–92
Baviácora, Nuestra Señora de la Concepción de. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Concepción de Baviácora
Bavispe River (Sonora), missions on, II, 171, 174, 177–78; III, 324
Bavispe, San Miguel de. *See* San Miguel de Bavispe
Baxter, Sylvester, noted, IV, 197; on Hemenway Expedition, II, 22–24; on F. H. Cushing, II, 23
Baylor, George W., V, 349n, 350n
Baylor, John R., and battle at Mesilla, I, 343–51; picture of, I, opposite 344; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 58; establishes military government in Arizona, V, 116–20, 346–50; proclamation by, V, opposite 116
Bayly, Congressman, and Gadsden Purchase, III, 262
Bayze, Edward, Jr., at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Beach, Charles, IV, 231
Beagle (ship), II, 269
Beal, Merrill, book reviewed by, V, 280–82
Beale, Edward Fitzgerald, noted, I, 62; directs Thirty-fifth Parallel Survey, I, 49; describes Mount Whipple ruins, II, 13; and use of mules, V, 316–17
Beale, Howard K., as student of F. J. Turner, III, 381
Beale's Springs (Arizona), I, 59
Bean, Amelia, book by, reviewed, I, 398–99
Bean, C. C., mining activities of, IV, 229; on ore shipments, IV, 231, 233
Bean, May M., and Peck Mine, IV, 233–35
Bean, Roy, book on, reviewed, I, 199
Bean, Samuel G., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 56
Beard, Charles A., noted, III, 160; articles by, assessed, III, 73, 82; "free land" theory of, I, 20; and "safety valve" concept, I, 26; views about Western character, I, 35; writings of, I, 72–73; III, 82
Beardsley, ———, and San Antonio-San Diego Line, II, 161
Bear Paw Mountains (Montana), IV, 320
Beatson, James A., article by, III, 39–58
Beattie, George W. and Helen P., book by, noted, IV, 256
Beatty, Willard W., book by, assessed, II, 98–99
Beatty, William B., article by, I, 174–77
Beauchamp, J. W., killed on Woolsey expedition, IV, 174
Beauchamp Peak (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 174
Beaumont (Texas), oil discoveries at, IV, 136
Beaver Creek (Arizona), I, 55
Beck, Carl, and Rough Riders, III, 119
Becker, Carl, noted, III, 158; on West as a "world frontier," I, 27; article by, noted, II, 294; article by, assessed, III, 73
Beckett, V. B., book by, reviewed, IV, 299
Becknell, William, V, 318
Beebe, Lucius, book by, assessed, I, 228
Beecher, Frederick H., at Arickaree Fork, IV, 58–59
Beechler, ———, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 368
Beef Bonanza, by J. I. Brisbin, reviewed, I, 299
Bee Tree fight (Texas), V, 322
Beginnings of Printing in Arizona, by D. C. McMurtrie, noted, I, 355
"Beginnings of the Tombstone School," by M. M. Burk, I, 248–57
Behan, John, I, 239–42, 239n, 241n, 245–46
Beihan, Carl, book by, reviewed, IV, 96
Belden, Josiah, book on, reviewed, V, 274–75
Belem, Nuestra Señora de. *See* Nuestra Señora de Belem
Belgium, and California gold rush, V, 225–26
Belknap, Reverend, at Yuma prison, I, 330
Bell, John, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 40
Bell sisters, prisoners of Indians, IV, 56
Bell, William A., book by, noted, II, 15
Belmont, Mrs. August, III, 117
Benavide, Santos, Confederate cavalry of, I, 260
Bender, A. B., book reviewed by, V, 276–78
Benebal, Blasa, V, 267
Benedict Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Benedict, Kirby, book on, reviewed, IV, 86–88; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 52–53
Benedict, Ruth, II, 88
Benet, Stephen Vincent, and use of Gatling guns, IV, 316–17; on R. S. Ewell, V, 56
Benevides, Father, Memorial of, noted, I, 310
Benicia Barracks (California), II, 207
Benjamin, Judah P., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 40
Bennett, Colonel, in mail business with Henry Lesinsky, II, 60
Bennett, C. E., I, 57
Bennett, Fred S., on closing of Tombstone mines, I, 257n
Bennett, John C., IV, 252
Bennett, Jordan W., at battle of Mesilla, I, 345

Benson (Arizona), I, 51, 237, 244; III, 263
Benson, Lee, articles by, assessed, III, 153–154
Bent, Charles, and Mexican revolt of 1846, I, 115–16; role in exploration, II, 270
Bent, William, V, 321
Bent's Fort (Colorado), noted, I, 115; on Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n; horses near, II, 143
Benton, Bill, and San Antonio-San Diego Line, II, 158
Benton, Jesse James, article by, assessed, I, 272
Benton, Thomas Hart, noted, III, 81; daughter of, III, 17; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 262; V, 29n; Theodore Roosevelt on, IV, 13–14
Berber, Laureano Calvo, on Jesuit Expulsion from Sonora, III, 339–40
Berceo, Gonzalo de, and origin of name California, III, 242
Bernabé, Father Juan Crisóstomo Gil de, founds mission, II, 172–73
Bernard, Reuben F., and Bascom Affair, III, 60, 62, 64, 68; IV, 272–73
Berner, Richard C., book reviewed by, IV, 394–96
Bernhardt, Sara, I, 311
Berry, Sergeant, II, 369, 369n
Best, Edward E., Jr., letter to editor, II, 187
Betzinez, Jason, book by, reviewed, I, 394
Beveridge, Albert J., III, 14–15, 14n
"Bibliographical Assessments in Western History," by J. A. Carroll, I, 216, 374; II, 78, 184; III, 147
"Bibliographical Moon Shot," by J. A. Carroll, I, 201
"Bibliographies," by Charles Allen, assessed, I, 273
"Bibliography of Bibliographies Relating to the History and Literature of Arizona and New Mexico," by A. J. Diaz, assessed, I, 280
Bibliography of the History of American Agriculture, by E. E. Edwards, noted, IV, 102
Bibliosmiles, organized by C. F. Lummis, I, 314
Bidwell, John, IV, 351–53
Bidwell, P. W., book by, noted, I, 333–34
Bieber, Ralph P., book reviewed by, IV, 389–91; books by, noted, V, 72; on Santa Fe trade, I, 112–13
Bierce, Ambrose, IV, 106
Big Bend (Texas), IV, 328
Big Black (Navajo silversmith), V, 237
Big D is for Dallas, by James Howard, reviewed, I, 189–90
Big Dry Wash (Arizona), battle at , I, 60
Bigelow, H. A., IV, 230n
Bigelow, John, Jr., book by, reviewed, I, 94–95
Big Hole Basin (Montana), II, 254
Big Sandy River (Arizona), I, 62; III, 8; Camp Beale's Springs at, I, 62
Billings, Josh, quoted, II, 247
Billington, Ray Allen, article by, II, 73–77; book reviewed by, V, 272–73; books by, assessed, I, 210, 211, 214, 227, 229; and frontier, I, 16, 23, 37–38, 40; on Texas independence, I, 112; on influence of Indian culture, I, 210; articles by, assessed, III, 163, 167, 168; on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 13
Bill Martin, American, by M. R. Martin, reviewed, I, 299
Billy the Kid. *See* Bonney, William
Billy the Kid and the Old Regime in the Southwest, by A. E. Hyde, reviewed, III, 198–99
Biography and Family Record of Lorenzo Snow, by E. R. S. Smith, noted, IV, 251
"Biography of Lorenzo D. Young," by J. A. Little, noted, IV, 255
Birch Bark Poems, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 306
Birch, James E., noted, II, 53, 53n
Birchville (Texas), noted, II, 53; P. R. Way at, II, 147–48
Bird Cage Theater (Tombstone), III, 348
Bird, Isabella L., book by, reviewed, II, 302
Birdno, John, III, 20
"Birth of a Historical Review," by J. A. Carroll, I, 1–4
Bisaning, San Juan. *See* San Juan Bisaning
Bisbee (Arizona), III, 12
Bishop of Tucson, archives of, I, 76n
Bishop, T. P., V, 330
Bishop's Lodge (Santa Fe), Colorado River Commission meets at, IV, 32
Bishop's Palace (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 239
Black Bull, by Frank Goodwyn, reviewed, I, 196
Black Canyon (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 165
Black Canyon Mining Camp (Arizona), and Peralta Grant, I, 164, 172
Black Elk Speaks, by J. G. Neihardt, reviewed, IV, 192
Black Fort. *See* Citadel
Black Hills (Dakotas), as a frontier and region, I, 8; prospecting in, III, 356
Black Hills Booktrails, by J. L. Jennewein, reviewed, V, 182
Black Kettle, raids of, IV, 54–55, 60
Black River (Arizona), noted, II, 203; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173–75
Black Warrior Mine (Arizona), IV, 236
Blacker, Irvin R., book by, reviewed, V, 179–80
Blackfeet and Buffalo, by J. W. Schultz, reviewed, IV, 396–98
Blackfeet Indians, II, 245
Blackfoot Lodge Tales, by G. B. Grinnell, reviewed, IV, 404
Blackmar, Frank W., books by, noted, I, 131; and Teutonic theory, I, 131n
Blackwater (Arizona), G. H. R. Moran at, V, 258–59

Blackwelder, Bernice F., book by, reviewed, IV, 185–87
Blackwood, George D., article by, assessed, III, 158
Blaisdell, Lowell L., book by, reviewed, V, 171–72
Blake, J. V. F., establishes Camp Moore, I, 48
Blakeney, Thomas J., IV, 173–75
Blandy, John F., in Arizona, IV, 229n; maps by, IV, 229n, 230n
Blinn, Clara, captured by Cheyennes, IV, 59
Bliss, Carey S., II, 76
Block, Eugene B., books by, reviewed, I, 298; V, 285–86
Blocksom, Lieutenant, V, 260
Blond Mary, at Tombstone, I, 251
Bloody Tanks (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 159, 163–64
Bloom, Edward A., book by, reviewed, V, 176–77
Bloom, John Porter, article by, IV, 237–48; book review editor of *Arizona and the West*, II, 104; book review policy, II, 188–89; on Western publishing, II, 293–94, 376–77; III, 89–91, 174–75; IV, 387–88; on Conference of History of Western America, III, 382–84; books reviewed by, III, 189–90; IV, 182–83
Bloom, Lansing B., noted, IV, 303; concept of Spanish Borderlands, I, 105n; on J. G. Bourke, I, 125
Bloom, Lillian D., book by, reviewed, V, 176–77
Bloss, Roy S., book by, reviewed, III, 188–89
Blue Mountains (Oregon), IV, 320
Blue, Teddy, quoted, III, 310, 312
Boas, Franz, V, 309
Boatright, Mody C., book by, reviewed, I, 185; article by, assessed, III, 83–84; on Western character, I, 36; on American frontier, IV, 105
Bodega Bay (California), IV, 354
Bodmer, Charles, paintings of, noted, V, 69
Boesch, Mark, book by, reviewed, I, 399
"Bogies of American Folklore," by R. M. Dorson, noted, V, 312
Bogue, Allan G., book by, noted, I, 337
Bohemia, noted, II, 132; Jesuits of, II, 132–33; immigrants to Kansas, V, 298–99
Bohme, Frederick G., book reviewed by, I, 97–98
Bollinger, Edward T., book by, reviewed, IV, 301–302
Bolsón de Mapimí (Mexico), noted, IV, 330; as Indian war trail, IV, 328, 332; presidios in, IV, 336
Bolton, Edwin Latham, IV, 65–66
Bolton, Frederick E., article by, IV, 65–73
Bolton, Gertrude Janes, IV, 72
Bolton, Harriet Latham, IV, 66
Bolton, Herbert Eugene, dedication to, I, 102–104; picture of, I, opposite 102; works of, I, 103–104; noted, I, 218; II, 77, 112, 125; III, 1, 158; IV, 303; books by, assessed, I, 2–3, 221; IV, 146; articles by, noted, I, 102; III, 321; concept of Spanish Borderlands, I, 105–108; V, 291; on historiography of Texas, I, 108; and Bancroft Library, I, 218; on life of Kino, II, 214–16; mission hypothesis of, III, 321; early life of, IV, 65–73; and P. M. Dunne, V, 98
Bolton, John G., IV, 65
Bolton, Olive, IV, 72
Bolton, Rosaline Abigail Roscelia Cady, IV, 66
Bolton, Wesley, IV, 67
Bonilla, Antonio, at Tubac, IV, 332; military plan of, IV, 335
Bonito River (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173
Bonner, William N., V, 38
Bonneville, B. L. E., IV, 263
Bonney, William, J. P. Clum on, I, 241; books on, reviewed, I, 400; III, 198–99; V, 286
Book of American Indians, by R. B. Raphael, reviewed, II, 101
Book of Mormon, and folklore, V, 302
Books in My Baggage, by L. C. Powell, reviewed, III, 184
Boone, Daniel, I, 8, 36; III, 84
Boorstin, Daniel J., V, 309
Bootes, Josephine, I, 254
Booth, Newton, II, 205–206
Boots and Saddles, by E. B. Custer, reviewed, III, 199–200
Boquillas (Texas), Villa raid at, III, 312, 319
Borah, William E., II, 124
Borden, Sidney G., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261–62, 267
Borderlands, article on, I, 105–31; research opportunities in history of, V, 164–65
Borein, Ed, I, 310
Borglum, Gutzon, I, 310
Bork, A. W., article by, assessed, I, 273
Bosque Redondo (New Mexico), V, 237
Boston (Massachusetts), noted, I, 127; Zuñi Indians at, II, 23; IV, 198; and hide trade, II, 342; Rough Riders from, III, 117
Boston Herald (Massachusetts), IV, 197
Bosworth, Allan R., book by, reviewed, V, 94–95
Botkin, Benjamin A., book by, assessed, I, 228; Richard Dorson on, V, 307, 311
Boulder Canyon (Arizona), development of, IV, 43
Boulder Dam (Arizona), noted, I, 10; and filibuster of H. F. Ashurst, III, 7
Bourbon party (Mexico), IV, 119
Bourgette, Sarah, IV, 243, 243n
Bourke, John G., book by, reviewed, I, 181; noted, I, 57; III, 201; describes Anglo-Spanish culture in Southwest, I, 125–28; on mule trade in Southwest ,V, 324–25
Bourne, William, II, 233

Bovard, G. F., III, 343
Bowers and Richards (Prescott), IV, 234n
Bowes, John, book by, noted, IV, 249
Bowie (Arizona), I, 52
Bowie, George W., I, 52
Bowie Station (Arizona), I, 284
Bowles, Samuel, book by, reviewed, IV, 299–300
Bowman, A. W., and Apache raids in New Mexico, III, 138
Bowman, Nora L., book by, reviewed, I, 399
Boy Life on the Prairie, by Hamlin Garland, reviewed, IV, 192
Boyle, William H., book on, reviewed, III, 181–82
Bozeman, John, II, 245
Brackett, Albert G., describes Arizona ruins, II, 15
Braddy, Haldeen, book reviewed by, III, 395; article by, assessed, I, 277
Bradley, _____, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 374
Bradley, Zorro A., book reviewed by, IV, 282–84
Bradshaw, Albert, V, 325
Bradshaw City (Arizona), IV, 229, 231
Bradshaw, Isaac, IV, 228
Bradshaw Mountains (Arizona), Indian encounter at, IV, 159; and Peck Mine, IV, 159, 227–36
Bradshaw, William D., IV, 228
Brady, Private, V, 256
Brady, Peter R., V, 38
Branch, E. Douglas, book by, reviewed, V, 180; book by, assessed, I, 222; on westward movement, I, 22; on "beginning over again" concept, I, 23; on J. C. Wise, II, 95
Branch, Hettye W., book by, reviewed, III, 197
Brandes, Ray, book by, reviewed, III, 397–98; articles by, I, 42–65; II, 6–25; III, 7–38; IV, 197–200; articles by, noted, I, 100; and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69; II, 33; edits *Arizoniana,* III, 89
Branding, in ancient Rome, III, 173
Brann and the Iconoclast, by Charles Carver, reviewed, I, 89–90
Brann, William C., book on, reviewed, I, 89–90
Brannan, Sam, noted, II, 350; book on, reviewed, I, 401
Bransford, Jeff, II, 307, 317–18
Brave Warriors, by N. B. Wiltsey, reviewed, V, 375
Brazil, and frontier process, III, 163; and California gold rush, V, 202–203
Bread Upon the Sands, by B. W. Yost, reviewed, I, 197
Breaking the Wilderness, by F. S. Dellenbaugh, assessed, I, 219
Breck, Allen D., book by, reviewed, III, 396
Breed case (Arizona), III, 13
Brenchley, Julius, book by, noted, IV, 252
Breniman, E. C., V, 330
Brennan, Louis A., book by, noted, II, 80
Brenner, Anita, on Villa, III, 313
Brevoort, Elias, noted, II, 364, 365n; and sale of Patagonia Mine, V, 59
Bridenbaugh, Carl, II, 109–10
Bridger, Jim, II, 270
Briesemeister, A., and mapping of Sonora, II, 236
Brigham Young the Colonizer, by M. R. Hunter, assessed, IV, 255
Brigham Young, the Man and His Work, by Preston Nibley, noted, IV, 251
Brigham Young University Studies, II, 293–94
Brighton, J. V., kills Ike Clanton, I, 284
Bringas, Father Diego, petitions for priests, IV, 343
Brisbin, James S., book by, reviewed, I, 299; on Gatling guns, IV, 319n
Britain, and American Indians, I, 207; and American election of 1916, III, 41; and California gold rush, V, 194–95, 212–15; and Nicaraguan Canal, V, 205–206; invests in American railroads, V, 210–11, 215
British Association for the Advancement of Science, V, 216
British Columbia (Canada), and California gold rush, V, 193–94
"British Hunter in Frontier Days," by N. J. O'Conor, assessed, I, 275
British Mormons, books on, noted, IV, 257
"Broader Approaches to the History of the West," by J. A Carroll, I, 217–31
Broadhead, James O., I, 163–71
Broadhead Papers, at Missouri Historical Society, I, 163
Broadwater, Charles A., II, 246, 246n
Brocius, Curly Bill, I, 237, 245–46
Brockett, L. P., book by, noted, II, 19
Brodie, Alexander, and Rough Riders, III, 115–16, 119; IV, 306
Brodie, Fawn M., book by, assessed, IV, 257
Bron, R. T., II, 14
Bronson, Edgar B., book by, reviewed, IV, 404; on reading of cowboys, II, 313–14
Brooklyn Eagle (New York), II, 263
Brooks, Major, and Navajo campaigns of 1858, I, 48
Brooks, Edward J., at battle at Mesilla, I, 347
Brooks, E. H., III, 343
Brooks, Juanita, books by, reviewed, IV, 280–81; V, 286; books by, noted, III, 308; IV, 253; V, 76
Brophy, Frank C., I, 68
Brown, Aaron V., and southern mail route, I, 360
Brown, Albert G., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 59
Brown, Dee, books by, reviewed, I, 86–87; V, 372–73
Brown, Harold J., V, 357
Brown, Harvey S., and Peralta Grant, I, 173
Brown, Herbert, I, 323

Brown, H. C., and Rough Riders, III, 124
Brown, MacKenzie, book by, reviewed, IV, 188–89
Brown, Mark H., book by, reviewed, IV, 281–82
Brown, Neilson, and Tubac dedication, I, 371
Brown University (Rhode Island), Colver lectures at, I, 18, 222; III, 74
Brown, W. H., and Peralta Grant, I, 173
Browne, J. Ross, books by, reviewed, II, 14, 198–99; III, 196, 401; IV, 188–89; on Casa Grande, II, 14; describes Tucson, II, 159n; at San Lázaro, Sonora, II, 178
Brownell, Charles DeWolf, book by, assessed, II, 82–83
Browning machine gun, IV, 321
Brownsville (Texas), I, 260; V, 330
Brulé Sioux Indians, book on, reviewed, IV, 88–89. *See also* Sioux Indians
Brunckow, Frederick, at Cerro Colorado mine, II, 286, 286n
Brunckow Mine (Arizona), I, 248n
Brunner, Frank, and Bascom Affair, IV, 266–67, 272
Bryan, William Jennings, noted, III, 31; and election of 1916, III, 40–41
Bryce, James, on "West" concept, I, 17; on H. H. Bancroft, II, 110–11, 117
Bucareli (Texas), established, IV, 332–34
Bucareli, Antonio María, and Los Adaes dispute, IV, 332
Buchanan, James, noted, I, 48; IV, 356; V, 31; and Butterfield Overland Mail, I, 358
Buchoz, Grandgean, and Co., V, 345
Buck Schiwetz' Texas, by Buck Schiwetz, reviewed, III, 104
Buck, Solon J., as a student of F. J. Turner, III, 381
Buckley, William, and Bascom Affair, III, 60, 65–66
Buckskin Mountains (Arizona), described, III, 276
Bud, Captain, Arizona map of 1886 by, I, 65
Buelna y Alcalde, Father Mariano, in Sonora, I, 72
Buena Vista (Coahuila), Zachary Taylor at, I, 147; battle of, IV, 240–42
Buenavista, San Francisco. *See* San Francisco Buenavista
Bueno, Father Pedro, founds San José de Mátape, II, 175
Bueno, Theodore Torre, article by, assessed, I, 275
Buffalo Bill and the Wild West, by H. B. Sell and Victor Weybright, reviewed, I, 198
Buffalo Bill's Wild West Show, III, 21
Buffalo Harvest, by Frank Mayer, reviewed, III, 400–401
Buffum, E. Gould, book by, reviewed, III, 186
Bugota, Santa María de. *See* Santa María de Bugota
Bunstead, Dale, I, 342
Buntline, Ned, noted, I, 1, 7; H. N. Smith on, V, 306
Bureau of American Ethnology, H. E. Bolton's work with, I, 102; *Reports* of F. W. Hodge, I, 202; philosophy of, II, 21; J. W. Powell and, IV, 1, 3; F. H. Cushing employed by, IV, 197–99
Bureau of Corporations, United States, action against Standard Oil companies, IV, 137
Bureau of Immigration, United States, and Mexican labor, II, 320–24
Bureau of Indian Affairs, United States, noted, III, 27; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 155; and protection of Butterfield Trail, I, 364; and Michigan, II, 18; and survey of Pima and Maricopa Indian lands, V, 51
Bureau of Reclamation, United States, J. W. Powell and, IV, 1–3
Bureau of the Census, United States, statistics on California land use, II, 327
Burgencio, Father Martín, founds missions, II, 171, 173, 179–80
Burgess, I. D., II, 49, 49n, 50
Burk, Matia McClelland, article by, I, 248–57
Burke's Station (Arizona), Indian encounter at, IV, 158–59; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 255, 264–65
Burkhart, J. A., article on Turner thesis, assessed, III, 150
Burned-over District, by W. R. Cross, noted, IV, 258
Burnett, _____, IV, 351
Burns, James, and battle at Salt River Cave (Arizona), I, 57
Burns, Walter Noble, books by, noted, I, 247n, 248n
Burnside carbine, V, 54
Burnt Whiskers (Navajo silversmith), V, 237
Burriel, Andres Marcos, book by, noted, IV, 152
Burris, _____, and the Nuecestown raid, I, 266
Burrows Brothers Company (Cleveland), V, 66–67
Burrus, Ernest J., S. J., article by, IV, 145–56
Burt, Andrew, book on, reviewed, III, 297–98
Burt, Elizabeth, book on, reviewed, III, 297–98
Burton, _____, II, 149
Burton, David H., article by, IV, 5–26
Burton, Henry G., V, 257–58
Burton, Richard F., noted, III, 366n, 375n; explores Africa, II, 268; book by, noted, IV, 252
Burton, William M., develops oil "cracking" process, IV, 139
Busanic (Sonora), II, 172, 179
Busanic, San Ambrosio del . . . y Tucubavia. *See* San Ambrosio del . . . y Tucubavia Busanic

Bush and Backwoods, by H. C. Allen, assessed, III, 165
Bustamante, Ignacio, and Apache problems, III, 135, 137–38
Busteo Mine (Arizona), II, 358
Bustillo Mine (Arizona), II, 358
Butler, Benjamin F., interest in Gatling gun, IV, 314–15
Butte (Montana), mines at, II, 252, 255, 259
Butte *Inter-Mountain* (Montana), on political bosses, II, 246–47
Butte Mail Station(Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 359, 367, 371, 374
Butte Miner (Montana), II, 250
Butterfield, Fargo, Spencer, and Company, and mail contracts, V, 44
Butterfield, John, receives mail contract, I, 360; uses mules, V, 325
Butterfield Line. *See* Overland Mail Company
Butterfield Overland Mail, 1857-1869, by R. P. and M. B. Conkling, noted, V, 75
Bylas (Arizona), III, 202–203
Byrne, Charles, V, 357
Byrne, Thomas, I, 62
Byser, Colonel, and Peralta Grant, I, 164

C

Cabeza de Vaca, Alvar Nuñez, noted, I, 207, 219; in Sonora, III, 322
Caborca (Sonora), noted, I, 73; II, 131, 133, 136–37; presidial garrison at, III, 325, 332; Kino on, IV, 148–49
Caborca, Nuestra Señora de la Concepción del. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Concepción del Caborca
Caborca, Santa Teresa de. *See* Santa Teresa de Caborca
Caborica, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Caborica
Cabrillo, Rodríguez, and origin of name California, III, 234
Cache Valley (Utah), II, 278; history of, IV, 255
Cactus Garden, in most numbers of the journal
Caddo Indians, in Spanish Borderlands, IV, 329; Spanish alliance with, IV, 335
Cady, James, IV, 66
Cady, Monroe, IV, 71
Cady, Rosaline, IV, 66
Cahita Indians, contact with Spaniards, I, 140; economy of, I, 141–42; as linguistic group, II, 166; III, 324
Cahortí Mine (Sonora), III, 329
Cahuilla Indians, by H. C. James, reviewed, II, 396–97
Calabasas (Arizona), site of Camp Cameron, I, 48, 58; Indian village at, I, 73; *visita* at, II, 135; history of, II, 366. 366n; V, 38
Calafia, Queen, and origin of name California, III, 235–38
Calamity Jane, book on, reviewed, II, 199–200
Calamity Was the Name for Jane, by Glenn Clairmonte, reviewed, II, 199–200
Caldwell, Robert G., on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains,* V, 8
Caleb, J. M., II, 308–309
Caletrix, and origin of name California, III, 243
Calgos Ranch (California), II, 346
California, noted, I, 72; II, 56–57, 59, 111–26; III, 8; IV, 330, 340; early settlement of, I, 8; as a frontier and region, I, 9; protection of immigrants to, I, 43, 49; early Anglo-American and Spanish contact in, I, 106, 111; Indians of, I, 139; J. A. Reavis in, I, 165–73; influence of Indians on settlement of, I, 207–208; and C. F. Lummis, I, 303; and Butterfield Trail, I, 358–67; wagon road to, II, 13; irrigation in, II, 26; history course on, II, 108–10; Mexican labor in, II, 322; land policy in, II, 327–40; and state land office, II, 336–38; cattle business in, II, 341–52; and election of 1916, III, 40; origins of name, III, 233–44; Amazons in, III, 235–36; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 355–76; as center of Western literature, IV, 106; census of 1860 in, IV, 107; oil in, IV, 135; rank in oil production, IV, 142; Franciscans in, IV, 338–39; and Compromise of 1850, V, 30; debts to Hawaiians, V, 189; gold production in, V, 196; attitude toward Chinese immigrants in, V, 197–98; Germans in, V, 224
California, by Josiah Royce, noted, II, 123; assessed, IV, 346–47
"California: A Possible Derivation of the Name," by A. E. Sokol, noted, III, 239
California as I Saw It, by D. L. Morgan, reviewed, III, 178–79
California, Baja. *See* Baja California
California Column, noted, II, 62; IV, 158, 263n; V, 351; in Arizona, I, 47, 49–53, 56–58, 163; V, 119–21
California Dons, by E. D. P. Nelson, reviewed, V, 181
California Editor, by T. M. Storke, reviewed, I, 190–91
California Farm Bureau, and Mexican labor, II, 326
California gold rush, noted, I, 207; place in history, II, 114; and agitation for transcontinental railroad, II, 253; prospecting in, III, 355; articles on, IV, 345–56; V, 187–232; and currency of United States, V, 127
California: Land of Promise, by M. T. Nelson, reviewed, V, 375–76
California Outlaw, by Robert Greenwood, reviewed, III, 97
California Overland Express. *See* Overland Mail Company

California Trail, and mule trade, V, 319
California Trail Herd, by C. C. Loveland, reviewed, IV, 96
California, University of (Berkeley), noted, I, 222; II, 107–108, 330; III, 79, 87, 133; V, 9; and appointment of H. E. Bolton, I, 102; and Bancroft Library, I, 218; H. H. Bancroft at, 105–106; F. L. Paxson at, III, 107; and *Pacific Historical Review*, V, 73
California, University of (Los Angeles), I, 16; III, 87; V, 9
Californienne (French immigration company), V, 218–19
Callaghan, Mayor, and Rough Riders, III, 119
Callanan, Father Patrick J., at Tubac dedication, I, 372
Callville (Arizona), I, 58; IV, 377
Calpurnia, and origin of name California, III, 241
Calumet and Arizona Mining Company (Arizona), and Colorado River Controversy, IV, 41
Calvin, Ross, noted, III, 308; on W. H. Emory, I, 118
Camargo (Mexico), IV, 10, 238
Camel corps, noted, I, 62; II, 13; and Thirty-fifth Parallel Survey, I, 49
Cameron (Arizona), III, 267
Cameron, Ralph H., III, 14, 14n, 20
Camino Real (California), II, 119
Camoa, Santa Catarina de. *See* Santa Catarina de Camoa
Camp Apache. *See* Fort Apache
Camp Aztec (Arizona), I, 44
Camp Barrett (Arizona), I, 42, 44, 51
Camp Beale's Springs (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 62
Camp Bowie. *See* Fort Bowie
Camp Breckenridge. *See* Fort Grant
Camp Calhoun (Arizona), I, 46–47
Camp Cameron (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 58
Camp Clark. *See* Fort Whipple
Camp Colorado. *See* Fort Mohave
Camp Crawford (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 65
Camp Date Creek (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 59; works on, I, 59
Camp Edward Powers (Texas), III, 221
Camp El Dorado (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 58
Camp Farwell (Texas), III, 227
Camp Floyd (Utah), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 356–57, 369–75
Camp Goodwin (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 58, 63; history of, I, 56; works on I, 56
Camp Grant. *See* Fort Grant
Camp Grant Massacre, article on, I, 146–60; articles on, listed, I, 146n, 154n
Camp Grant Reservation (Arizona), established, I, 157–60. *See also* San Carlos Reservation
Camp Grant Wash (Arizona), I, 146, 158
Camp Huachuca. *See* Fort Huachuca
Camp Hualapai (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 60–61
Camp Hudson (Texas), II, 46, 46n, 47–48, 50
Camp Ilges (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 64–65
Camp Independence. *See* Fort Yuma
Camp Infantry. *See* Camp Pinal
Camp La Paz (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 63
Camp Lewis (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 57
Camp Lincoln (Arizona), on Colorado River, I, 42, 44, 56. *See also* Fort Verde
Camp Lowell. *See* Fort Lowell
Camp McKee. *See* Camp Mason
Camp McPherson. *See* Camp Date Creek
Camp Mansfield (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 55
Camp Mason (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 56–57
Camp Mogollon. *See* Fort Apache
Camp Moor (Arizona), I, 43
Camp Moore. *See* Fort Buchanan
Camp Ord. *See* Fort Apache
Camp Picket Post (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 61–62; works on, I, 62
Camp Pinal (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 61–62
Camp Pomeroy. *See* Fort Whipple
Camp Powers. *See* Camp Rucker
Camp Price (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 65
Camp Rawlins (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 61
Camp Reno (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 60; works on, I, 60
Camp Rigg (Arizona), I, 42, 44, 58; IV, 175
Camp Rucker (Arizona), noted, I, 44, 65; history of, I, 64; works on, I, 64. *See also* Camp Supply (Arizona)
Camp San Carlos (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 282, 282n; history of, I, 62; works on, I, 63
Camp Santa Rita (Arizona), II, 281, 287, 367–69
Camp Skull Valley (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 59
Camp Soldier (Arizona), I, 44
Camp Stanford. *See* Fort Grant
Camp Sunset (Arizona), I, 43
Camp Supply (Arizona), I, 42, 44, 53, 64. *See also* Camp Rucker
Camp Supply (Oklahoma), IV, 60
Camp Thomas. *See* Fort Apache
Camp Toll Gate. *See* Camp Hualapai
Camp Toltec (Arizona), I, 44
Camp Tubac (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 53–54; works on, I, 53
Camp Tucson. *See* Fort Lowell
Camp Tyson (Arizona), I, 43
Camp Verde. *See* Fort McDowell
Camp Wallen (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 64; history of, I, 58; works on, I, 58

Camp Willow Grove (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 59
Camp Wood (Texas), and Rough Riders, III, 118
Camp Yuma. *See* Fort Yuma
Campa, Arthur L., book reviewed by, IV, 289–90
Campaigns in the West, by J. V. D. Dubois, noted, I, 70
Campbell, Colin, and improvement of sheep, I, 342
Campbell, Elizabeth W. Crozer, book by, reviewed, III, 306
Campbell, Josiah A., V, 117
Campbell, Robert B., and Mexican Cession boundary commission, IV, 225
Campbell, Thomas E., noted, IV, 307; and Colorado River Controversy, IV, 28–38
Campos, Agustín, noted, II, 128–30, 167, 175; at San Ignacio de Caborica, II, 172
Canada, J. G. Bourke in, I, 125; land system of, III, 74; frontier history of, III, 152; and California gold rush, V, 193–95
Cañada del Oro (Arizona), I, 153
Canadian frontier, contrasted with American frontier, I, 40
Canadian Historical Review, III, 151
Canadian River (New Mexico), V, 241
Canadian River Hunt, by W. E. Strong, reviewed, III, 105
Canal, Father Gerónimo de la, founds missions in Sonora, II, 170, 174
Cananea Herald (Sonora), on Cananea strike, I, 256n
Canary, Martha Jane. *See* Calamity Jane
Cañas, Cristobal de, on Indian dances, II, 215
Canby, Edward R. S., noted, I, 53; book on, reviewed, II, 384–85; and Civil War in New Mexico, V, 114–15, 120, 348
Cane Creek (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 165–67
Cane Spring (Arizona), V, 263
Cannibal Coast, by Ed Kilman, reviewed, II, 396
Canoa Ranch (Arizona), Apache raid at, III, 144
Cañon del Oro (Arizona), Apache treaties at, III, 140
Canon der Finsternisse, by Ritter von Oppolzer, noted, II, 229
Cañon Diablo (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 167
Cañon Station (Arizona), V, 264
Canyon (Arizona). *See* Kenyon Station
Canyon Bonito (Arizona), I, 47–48
Canyon Day (Arizona), ethnological work at, III, 203
Canyon de Chelly (Arizona), II, 12, 271
Cape Horn (Nevada), V, 252, 252n
Capin, Zellie, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Capron, A. K., and Rough Riders, III, 120
"Captain John G. Bourke as Soldier, Writer, and Man," by J. F. Dobie, assessed, I, 280
"Captain John Pope's Plan of 1853 for the Frontier Defense of New Mexico," by R. M. Utley, V, 149–63
Carapoa (Sinaloa), III, 323
Carapoa, San Juan Bautista de. *See* San Juan Bautista de Carapoa
Caravajal, Luis de, and founding of Nuevo Leon, II, 55–56
Cardenas ———, and Pershing Expedition, III, 317–18
Carleton, James H., noted, I, 135n; III, 353; establishes posts in Arizona, I, 52–54; book on, reviewed, I, 87–88; seizes Mowry Mine, II, 367n; leads California Column, V, 119; reclaims Arizona for Union, V, 121; proclamation by, V, opposite 122
Carley, Kenneth, book by, reviewed, V, 173–74
Carlisle Indian School, II, 374n
Carmen (Arizona), I, 372
Carnegie, Andrew, and oil industry, IV, 134
Carnegie Institute, H. E. Bolton's contract with, I, 102; publishes history of agriculture, I, 133; A. F. A. Bandelier at, II, 3
Carpenter, Edwin H., Jr., book reviewed by, I, 187–88
Carpenter, Louis H., IV, 59
Carpenter, Stephen D., II, 48, 48n
Carpenter, Will Tom, book by, reviewed, I, 185–87
Carr, C. C. C., describes Arizona ruins, II, 15
Carr, Eugene, scouts after Chato, I, 51; and Cibecue Uprising, II, 203; at Fort Apache, II, 206–208; and fight at Tall Bull's village (Colorado), IV, 63
Carr, William H., article by, noted, III, 91
Carranza, Venustiano, III, 312; V, 327–28; III, 316–27; and Plan of San Diego, V, 327–36
Carrasco, José María, and Apache problem, III, 136
Carrizal (Chihuahua), battle at, III, 319
Carrizal (Sonora), mission at, II, 172–73
Carroll, John Alexander, on founding of *Arizona and the West,* I, 1–4, 99–101, 201; articles by, I, 5–6, 80, 102–104, 178, 202–205, 216–31, 303–304; on role of historian, I, 377–78; resigns editorship of *Arizona and the West,* V, preceeding 97
Carson City (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 356n, 362
Carson City Guards, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 363
Carson, Kit, noted, II, 148, 159; III, 262; V, 322; establishes Fort Canby, Arizona, I, 53; establishes Camp Supply, Arizona, I, 54: book on, reviewed, IV, 185–87; on ecology of Arizona, V, 29n
Carson Lake (Nevada), III, 362

Carson, Moses Bradley, II, 159, 159n
Carson Rangers, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 363
Carson River (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 362
Carter, Judge, and Peralta Grant, I, 166–67
Carter, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 374
Carter, Harvey L., book reviewed by, II, 381–82; book by, assessed, II, 376
Carter, Thomas H., senator from Montana, II, 255–57
Cartography, article on, II, 213–43
Carver, Charles, book by, reviewed, I, 89–90
Casa Blanca (Arizona), IV, 173
Casa Grande (Arizona), noted, II, 271; III, 263; IV, 30; Kino at, II, 11; woodcuts of, noted, II, 13; J. R. Browne at, II, 14; ancient people at, II, 16; C. Mindeleff on, II, 22; *visita* at, II, 128
Casa Mata, Plan of, IV, 115
Casas Grandes (Chihuahua), noted, II, 13, 19; J. O. Pattie at, II, 11; R. W. H. Hardy at, II, 11; and Pershing Expedition, III, 319
"Case of Paint vs. Garlic," by H. F. Dobyns, assessed, I, 278
Casey, Lieutenant, and exploration of Grand Canyon, III, 269
Cash Creek (California), II, 344
Cashman, Pauline, V, 256
Cassilio (Navajo silversmith), V, 238
Castañeda, Carlos Eduardo, dedication to, III, 1–5; picture of, III, opposite 1; works of, noted, III, 4–5; IV, 303
Castañeda, Pedro de, quoted, V, 241
Castaños, Father Bartolomé, founds missions in Sonora, II, 169–71, 179
Castillejo, Father Juan de, in Sonora, II, 173
Castro, ———, California rancher, II, 346
Castro, Father Antonio, at San Francisco Xavier del Bac, II, 137–38
Caswell, Henry, book by, noted, IV, 249
Cather, Willa, book by, noted, I, 356; book on, reviewed, V, 176–77
Catherwood, Frederick, illustrations of, II, 276
Catholic Church, and fusion with Indian religions, I, 119; as agent of civilization, I, 135; as social group, III, 168; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 343; role in Mexican revolutions, IV, 114. *See also* Missions, Priests, Missionaries, and names of individual missions and missionaries
Catholic University of America (Washington, D.C.), III, 3
Catlin, George, book by, assessed, II, 81; on plains horses, II, 141, 143–45; book on, reviewed, III, 98–99
Catron, Thomas B., III, 25, 25n
"Cattle Drives from the Ranchos to the Gold Fields of California," by J. M. Jensen, II, 341–52
Cattle Kingdom in the Ohio Valley, 1783-1860, by P. C. Henlein, reviewed, I, 395–96
Cattle on a Thousand Hills, by R. G. Cleland, noted, III, 308
"Cattle Raising and Spanish Speech in Southern Arizona," by D. K. Seibold, assessed, I, 273
Cattleman's Frontier, by Louis Pelzer, noted, II, 303
Caughey, John W., book by, reviewed, III, 186; article by, I, 7–12; books by, assessed, I, 218, 224; book reviewed by, III, 178–79; concept of the Spanish Borderlands, I, 105–107; quoted on R. G. Cleland, III, 309; on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains*, V, 9
Cedar Tanks (Arizona), I, 57
Cedros River (Sonora), missions on, II, 180–81; III, 331
Celaya, Alberto, maps Sonora, II, 236
Cendrars, Blaise, book by, assessed, IV, 347–48
Census, United States, of 1910, I, 334; of 1920, I, 335. *See also* Bureau of Census
Centennial Exposition (Philadelphia), II, 253
Centennial History of the Jews of Colorado, 1859–1959, by A. D. Breck, reviewed, III, 396
Central Canyon (Arizona), I, 64
Central City and Black Hawk, Colorado, by F. R. Hollenback, reviewed, IV, 97
Central Colony (California), II, 334
Central Methodist Church (Phoenix), III, 347
Central Pacific Railroad, IV, 374
Central Route to the Pacific, by G. H. Heap, reviewed, I, 97–98
Central Valley Project (California), II, 333
Century of Dishonor, by H. H. Jackson, assessed, II, 84
Century of Mormonism in Great Britain, by R. L. Evans, assessed, IV, 259
Cerro Colorado mines (Sonora), noted, II, 281n, 284, 284n, 285–87, 360, 364; J. L. Poston at, II, 281n
Cerro de la Giganta (Baja California), and origin of name California, III, 237
Cerro de la Mitra (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 238
Cerro de la Silla (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 238
Cerro Prieto Mountains (Sonora), IV, 330–31
Cervantes, Colonel, and Pershing Expedition, III, 316
Cervantes, Federico, book by, reviewed, III, 394–95
Cervantes, Vicente, directs Royal Botanical Garden (Madrid), V, 80
Chaco Canyon (New Mexico), noted, II, 12, 271; E. L. Hewitt at, V, 287–88

Chaffee, Adna R., and Battle of Big Dry Wash, I, 60
Chaffey, George, I, 9–10
Chagres (Panama), V, 203
Chagres River, and Panama route, V, 203–204
Cha-lipun (Yavapai chief), I, 55
Chamberlain, Sam, and Mexican War, IV, 244–46
Chambers, George W., and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 68; and Tubac dedication, I, 371; and Arizona Silhouettes, II, 33
Chandler, Zachariah, V, 145
Changing Indian, by Oliver LaFarge, assessed, II, 99
Channing, Edward, III, 87, 150
Chanson de Roland, and origin of name California, III, 238
Chant of the Hawk, by John and Margaret Harris, reviewed, I, 396
Chapel, Charles Edward, book by, reviewed, IV, 401–402
Chapin, Gurden, IV, 262
Chapman, Charles E., book by, noted, III, 233; and origin of name California, III, 233
Chapman, John Jay, letters of, III, 76
Chapman, William S., and land speculation in California, II, 332–34
Charles III (Spain), and expulsion of Jesuits, II, 138, 167; III, 339; and Gálvez expedition, IV, 330–31; creates commandancy-general of the Interior Provinces, IV, 334; withdraws aid to Teodoro de Croix, IV, 336
Charles V (Spain), and origin of name California, III, 234
"Charles Fletcher Lummis, Cultural Pioneer of the Southwest," by Dudley Gordon, I, 305–16
Charles Goodnight, by J. E. Haley, noted, I, 342
Charles Ilfeld Company, by W. J. Parish, reviewed, IV, 285–87
Charleston (Arizona), I, 242, 246
Chase Creek (Arizona), Longfellow Mine on, II, 62
Chase Mine (Arizona), IV, 234n
Chase, Salmon P., and Gadsden Purchase, III, 259
Chatillon, Gautier de, and origin of name California, III, 243
Chato (Apache chief), I, 51, 64
Chávez, Father Angélico, book by, reviewed, II, 379; on Anglo-American traders in Santa Fe, I, 111n
Chavez, J. F., noted, IV, 167; establishes Camp Lincoln (Arizona), I, 55
Chavez Pass (Arizona), J. W. Fewkes at, II, 21
Chavez wagon road (Arizona), IV, 170
Chee Dodge (Navajo leader), V, 238
Cheney, John Vance, I, 309
Cherokee and Mississippi Company, V, 321
Cherokee Outlet, and settlement of Oklahoma, I, 20
Cherokee Strip (Oklahoma), II, 311
Chesterton, G. K., on E. A. Freeman, V, 103
"Cheyenne Barrier on the Kansas Frontier," by L. J. White, IV, 51–64
Cheyenne Indians, I, 213–15
Chicago (Illinois), I, 13, 35, 339; III, 43
Chicago *Farm Implement News,* and rainmaking tests, III, 224
Chicago *Times,* on rainmaking tests, III, 218, 229
Chicago *Tribune,* on rainmaking tests, III, 216, 218; and folklore, V, 307
Chicago, University of, III, 82, 203
Chickasaw Rancher, by N. R. Johnson, reviewed, IV, 295–96
Chico River (Sonora), mission on, II, 175
Chihuahua (Mexico), noted, II, 165; IV, 238; V, 29, 198; and Doniphan Expedition, I, 113; Mexican Indian policy in, I, 134; Indians of, I, 134, 140–41, 145; education of Indians in, I, 136; Indian depredations during Mexican War, I, 147; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 2; Casas Grandes ruins in, II, 13; and Apache problem, III, 130–36; ethnological work in, III, 203; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 251; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253; in literature, IV, 109; northern boundary controversy of, IV, 204–23; Indian raids in, IV, 325–31; Hugo O'Conor in, IV, 332; Gileño Apaches defeated in, IV, 335–36; and mule trade, V, 318
Chihuahua (Apache chief), I, 52
Chihuahua City (Chihuahua), IV, 203, 219; Spanish war council at, IV, 335
Child, Francis J., and folklore, V, 298, 309
Child's Opera House (Los Angeles), I, 311
Chile, astronomical expedition to, II, 274; and California gold rush, V, 200–202
Chillicothe (Ohio), C. F. Lummis at, I, 306
China, laborers from at Longfellow Mine, II, 70; and frontier process, III, 159; laborers from in Hawaii, V, 192; and California gold rush, V, 197–98
Chinapa, San José de. *See* San José de Chinapa
Chinatown (Nevada), and Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 362
Chino Valley (Arizona), I, 54
Chiqui, Eugenio, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 155–56
Chiricahua Apaches, noted, II, 56, 71; at Battle of Apache Pass, I, 52; economy of, I, 142; and Bascom Affair, III, 59–68; IV, 261–78; and Mexican-American relations, III, 129; work of M. E. Opler on, III, 203; attack near Apache Pass, IV, 263; murder W. Wrightson, V, 148. *See also* Apache Indians

Chiricahua Mountains (Arizona), noted, I, 52, 65; II, 157; IV, 151, 264; and Bascom Affair, III, 59; IV, 264–65
Chisholm, James, book on, reviewed, IV, 291–92
Chittenden, Hiram Martin, dedication to, V, 183–86; picture of, V, opposite 183; works of, V, 186
Chivaree, Juan (Maricopa chief), IV, 161
Chivington, John M., noted, V, 120; book on, reviewed, II, 392–94
Chloride (Arizona), noted, III, 8; and early journalism, I, 354
Cho-Kup (Shoshone chief), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 366, 366n
Chorpenning, George, explores mail route through Nevada, III, 357n
Chouteau, Pierre, role in exploration, II, 270
Chrisman, Harry E., books by, reviewed, IV, 183–84; V, 273–74
Christiansen, Paige W., book reviewed by, V, 367–68
Christensen, Thomas P., book by, assessed, II, 95–96
Christmas on the American Frontier, 1800–1900, by J. E. Baur, reviewed, IV, 406
Christy, William, IV, 264–65
Church, Professor, superintendent of Contention Mine, I, 252
Cibecue (Arizona), III, 203
Cibecue Uprising, W. C. Barnes in, II, 203, 207–10
Cíbola, noted, II, 11, 165; Coronado at, III, 322
Cíbuta (Sonora), II, 179
Cienega de las Pimas (Arizona), II, 158n
Cincinnati (Ohio), noted, I, 339; II, 154, 361, 364; and Panic of 1837, I, 26; P. R. Way at, II, 35–37; and Sonora Exploring and Mining Company, II, 280n; V, 35
Cincinnati Volksfreund (Ohio), II, 361n
"Cipias and Ypotlapiguas," by A. H. Schroeder, assessed, I, 278
Cipriani, Leonetto, Italian consul in California, V, 227
Citadel (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 239
Cities. *See* under individual names
Cities Service Oil Company, IV, 138
Citizens Safety Committee (Tombstone), I, 242–43
City of the Mormons, by Henry Caswell, noted, IV, 249
City of the Saints, by R. F. Burton, noted, IV, 252
"City That Died of Fear," by A. O. Maisel, assessed, I, 275
Ciudad Juarez (Chihuahua), I, 343
Ciudad Obregón (Sonora), *visita* near, II, 171, 173
Ciudad Victoria (Tamaulipas), II, 40; IV, 238
Civil War, noted, III, 53, 150; separates South and West, I, 18; and establishment of Fort Yuma, I, 47; and abandonment of forts in Arizona, I, 48, 147; effect on Apache-American relations, I, 147–48; effect of wheat on, I, 335; popularizes concussion theory of rainmaking, III, 207; importance of oil in, IV, 131–33; and W. P. Webb's *Divided We Stand,* V, 16–17; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 30
Claims (against Mexico), American, III, 246, 260–61; British, III, 246
Clairmonte, Glenn, book by, reviewed, II, 199–200
Clanton, Billy, and fight at O.K. Corral, I, 236, 239–41
Clanton, Ike, and fight at O.K. Corral, I, 233–36; 239–40; and cattle thefts, I, 282–84, 282n
Clanton, Newton H., I, 234n, 238, 282n
Clapp, Milton, I, 243
Clark, _____, stage driver, II, 50
Clark, Arthur H., life of, V, 63–78; picture of, V, opposite 64
Clark, Arthur H., Jr., and Arthur H. Clark Company, V, 73–78
Clark, Charles, II, 257, 261–62
Clark, Dan E., book by, assessed, I, 225; and *Pacific Historical Review,* V, 73
Clark, Elias S., III, 18, 18n, 34
Clark, Ira G., article by, III, 107–12; books reviewed by, IV, 78–79; V, 373–74
Clark, James R., article by, noted, IV, 259
Clark, John, II, 248
Clark, John A., I, 54
Clark, LaVerne Harrell, article by, V, 233–48
Clark, Mary Andrews, II, 248
Clark, Maurice B., IV, 129–30
Clark, Thomas D., book by, reviewed, I, 290–91; book by, assessed, I, 230; book reviewed by, III, 299–300
Clark, William Andrews, life of, II, 245–64; picture of, II, 244; letters to editor on, III, 169–73
Clark, William Andrews, Jr., II, 245
Clarke, Dwight L., book by, reviewed, IV, 187–88
Clarks — An American Phenomenon, by W. D. Mangam, assessed, II, 249n
"Classics on the Midwest Frontier," by W. R. Agard, noted, III, 162
Classified Bibliography of the Periodical Literature of the Trans-Mississippi West, by O. O. Winther, letter to editor about, III, 286–88
Clay, John, in territorial prison, I, 310
Clay, John, book by, reviewed, III, 196–97
Claybourne, Billy, I, 236, 239–40
Clayton, William, journal of, IV, 254–55
Clear Fork (Arizona), Woosley expedition at, IV, 167, 170
Clegg, Charles, book by, assessed, I, 228
Cleland, Robert Glass, dedication to, III, 307–10; picture of, III, opposite 307; works of, III, 309–10; book by, reviewed, I, 394; book by, assessed, IV, 256

Clemens, Sam, noted, II, 126, 274; IV, 106; describes Carson City, III, 363n
Clendenen, Clarence C., book by, reviewed, V, 367–68; article by, III, 311–20; articles by, assessed, I, 277–78
Cleveland (Ohio), oil refineries at, IV, 129; Arthur H. Clark Company at, V, 63
Cleveland (Oklahoma), oil field at, IV, 136
Cliff Dwellers of the Mesa Verde, by Gustav Nordenskiöld, assessed, V, 289
Clifton (Arizona), noted, I, 161; II, 372; III, 343; Jewish pioneers at, II, 55, 60–72
Clifton, Henry, reports on Woolsey expedition, IV, 164–69
Clipper ship, and California gold rush, V, 207–208
Clough, Shephard B., on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 12
Cloverdale Ranch (Nevada), purchased by C. V. Haas, IV, 363–64
Clum, John P., book by, noted, I, 232n, 236n; picture of, I, opposite 232; on R. E. Whitman, I, 159n; resides in Los Angeles, I, 232; on Tombstone, I, 232–47
Clyman, Jim, book on, reviewed, I, 300
C. M. R.: Charles M. Russell, Cowboy Artist, by Austin Russell, reviewed, I, 191–92
Coahuila (Mexico), noted, IV, 340; documents relating to, III, 2; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253; Indian raids in, IV, 325, 328; presidios in, IV, 336; treaty with Mescalero Apaches, IV, 337
Coast Rangers, by J. R. Browne, reviewed, II, 198–99
Cochise (Apache chief), noted, V, 148; ambushes troops at Fort Buchanan, I, 49; at Battle of Apache Pass, I, 52; brought to Fort Apache, I, 61; and Bascom Affair, III, 59–68; IV, 264–78; and Mexican-American relations, III, 129–46; arrested, III, 143
Cochise Canyon (Arizona), and Bascom Affair, III, 62
Cochise County (Arizona), I, 52, 58, 64–65, 232; public schools in, I, 248–57
"Cochise — Greatest of the Apaches," by Elliott Arnold, assessed, I, 275
Cochiti (New Mexico), A. F. A. Bandelier at, II, 2
Cochran, Major, II, 207
Cocomorachic (Chihuahua), Pershing Expedition at, III, 317
Coconino County (Arizona), noted, I, 54; III, 12; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174–77; and Museum of Northern Arizona, II, 30
Cócorit, Espíritu Santo. *See* Espíritu Santo Cócorit
Cocóspera, Nuestra Señora del Pilar y Santiago de. *See* Nuestra Señora del Pilar y Santiago de Cocóspera
Coeur d'Alene (Idaho), strike at, I, 26
Coffee, and California gold rush, V, 191
Cohurimbo, San Ignacio. *See* San Ignacio Cohurimbo
Coke, Richard, and Texas Rangers, I, 269
Colby, Charles C., book by, noted, III, 157; on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains,* V, 10
Cold Springs (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361–62, 364
Cole, Arthur C., on W. P. Webb's *Divided We Stand,* V, 17
Cole, Chester F., book reviewed by, I, 388–89
Cole, William, IV, 229, 232–35
Colección de documentos inéditos para la historia de España, and origin of name California, III, 237
Coleman, Sister Bernard, book by, reviewed, IV, 300
Coleman, Evans, manuscript collection of, I, 69
Coleman, Max, book by, reviewed, IV, 96
Coleman, Peter J., article by, assessed, III, 164
Coleman, William, IV, 134
Colima (Mexico), I, 72; V, 198
Collier, John, book by, assessed, II, 99–100
Collins, Dennis, II, 311
Collins, Jerome B., on Clanton gang, I, 281–84, 281n
Colonial Society of Massachusetts, noted, III, 76; Turner papers at, I, 15
Colorado, noted, I, 213; II, 2; archaeology of, II, 18; W. A. Clark in, II, 248; Mexican labor in, II, 322; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; documents on gold fields in, V, 77
Colorado and Montana Smelting Company, and W. A. Clark, II, 253
Colorado City (Arizona), founded by C. D. Poston and H. Ehrenberg, V, 35
Colorado Conference, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 341
Colorado Desert (California), IV, 375, 377
Colorado Plateau (Arizona), and Navaho Indians, I, 133; and Western Pueblo Indians, I, 142
Colorado River, noted, I, 49, 56, 58, 60, 63, 138; II, 240; III, 8; floods of, I, 47; Garcés visits, I, 73; missions on, I, 139; territorial prison on, I, 317; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 247, 257; article on, III, 267–84; in Arizona politics, IV, 27–44; in Mexican Cession boundary dispute, IV, 202, 225; proposed railroad along, IV, 370
Colorado River Commission, meets at Santa Fe, IV, 27–28, 32
Colorado River Compact, and Arizona politics, IV, 27–44
Colorado Springs (Colorado), T. Roosevelt at, IV, 18
Colorado's Restless Ghosts, by Inez Hut and W. W. Draper, reviewed, III, 105
Colorado State Historical Society, V, 72
Colorado, University of, noted, I, 220; F. L. Paxson at, III, 107
Colorado Vacations, by Kent Ruth, reviewed, I, 198
Colt, by J. I., Mitchell, reviewed, II, 301

Colt automatic guns, and Rough Riders, III, 124
Colt Patent Fire Arms Manufacturing Company (Connecticut), produces Gatling guns, IV, 317, 320–21
Colt revolvers, noted, II, 42; and Indian fighting, III, 75; and frontier culture, V, 6
Colt, Samuel, V, 45
Colter, John, book on, reviewed, I, 399; at Yellowstone, II, 269
Colton (California), I, 172, 244
Colton, Harold, book by, reviewed, II, 387–88
Colton, Walter R., on California history, II, 116
Columbia Oil Company (Pennsylvania), IV, 134
Columbia Theater (Phoenix), IV, 35
Columbia University (New York), noted, I, 20, 26, 33–34, 252, 332; II, 252; III, 80–81; V, 7
Columbian University. *See* George Washington University
Columbus (New Mexico), Villa raids, III, 311–12, 319
Colunga, José B., at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Colusa Mine (Montana), II, 252
Colver Lectures (Brown University), I, 18, 222; III, 74
Colyer, Vincent, on Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157–59
Comaduran, Antonio, at Tucson, I, 78
Coman, Katherine L., book by, assessed, I, 220
Comanche, by Anthony Amoral, reviewed, IV, 95
Comanche Indians, noted, I, 212–14; II, 46, 143–45; IV, 329–30, 341; migrate to Plains region, I, 366; and Butterfield Trail, I, 366–67; and Spanish policy, IV, 327–44; in John Pope's Plan of 1853, V, 156; and mules, V, 321
Comanche Springs (Texas), description of, II, 49
Commerce of the Prairies, by Josiah Gregg, noted, I, 113; II, 277
Committee of Public Safety (Tucson), and Apache threat, I, 150
Community Credit Corporation, United States, and farm credit, I, 337
Comondú (Baja California), III, 238
Compañia Volante de Sonora (Mexico), and Indian problem, III, 130, 325, 336
Comprehensive History of the Church, by B. H. Roberts, noted, IV, 251
Compromise of 1850, V, 31
Compton, C. E., V, 260
Comstock, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 371, 373
Comstock Mining and Miners, by D. F. Myrick, reviewed, III, 392–93
Conant, Roger, book on, reviewed, III, 106
Concepción (ship), transports missionaries to Baja California, I, 72
Concepción Curimpo (Sonora), II, 174
"Concept of the Frontier, 1871–1898: Comments in a Select List of Source Documents," by Fulmer Mood, assessed, III, 148
"Concept of the Myth in *Virgin Land*," by Barry Marks, assessed, III, 157
"Concepts of the 'Frontier' and the 'West,'" by Walter Rundell, Jr., I, 13–41; noted, I, 100; III, 72, 166
Concho Indians, noted, III, 336; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; economy of, I, 141
Concrete (Texas), II, 41, 41n
Condé, Pedro García, and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 248–50; IV, 202–17; death of, IV, 217
Conejo Pass (California), II, 348
Confederate Army, noted, III, 60; and Union withdrawal in Southwest, I, 49–51, 67, 343–51
Confederate Cavalry West of the River, by S. B. Oates, reviewed, IV, 296–98
Confederate Invasion of New Mexico and Arizona, 1861–1862, by R. L. Kerby, reviewed, I, 193–94
Confederate Territory of Arizona, creation of, V, 33; bill for creation of, V, opposite 117; collapse of, V, 120
Conference on the History of Western America, at Santa Fe, III, 382–84; at Denver, IV, 385–87; and founding of Western History Association, IV, 385–87; and A. H. Clark, Jr., V, 78
Congress, United States, and Santa Fe Trail, I, 110; and mail service in West, I, 359; H. F. Ashurst in, III, 12; and election of 1916, III, 39; and organization of Rough Riders, III, 113; and rainmaking experiments, III, 208; and Arizona election of 1865, III, 351; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 29–62, 109–48. *See also* Senate and House of Representatives
Conicari, San Andres. *See* San Andres Conicari
Conklin, Enoch, book by, noted, II, 16
Conkling, Edgar, II, 368, 368n
Conkling, Margaret B., book by, noted, V, 75–76
Conkling, Roscoe, noted, III, 11; and Peralta Grant, I, 163
Conkling, Roscoe P., book by, noted, V, 75–76
Conley, Thomas, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 360, 369, 376
Connecticut, and election of 1916, III, 52; and rainmaking tests, III, 230
Connor, Seymour V., book reviewed by, II, 377–79
Conquest of the West, by W. F. McCaleb, assessed, I, 226–27
Consolidated National Bank (Tucson), merges with Arizona National Bank, II, 68

Constitution, Mexican (1824), influences on, IV, 113–26
Constitution, Spanish (1812), IV, 114; influences Mexican Constitution of 1824, IV, 122
Constitutional Convention (Arizona), in 1910, III, 16–17
Contention Mine (Arizona), closing of, I, 252, 254, 257
Continent Lost — A Civilization Won, by J. P. Kinney, assessed, II, 96–97
Contra Costa County (California), land grants in, II, 328–29
"Contributions of the West to American Democracy," by F. J. Turner, assessed, I, 29–30
Contriving Brain and the Skillful Hand in the United States, by J. C. Malin, assessed, III, 159
"Controversial Boundary Survey and the Gadsden Treaty," by O. B. Faulk, IV, 201–26
Contzen, Frederick, V, 39
Contzen, Julius, V, 39
Convenient Coward, by K. L. Shiflet, reviewed, IV, 301
Convento Grande (Mexico City), collections at, III, 2
Cook,_____, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 365
Cook, Charles H., and Methodism in Arizona, III, 342
Cook, D. J., book by, reviewed, I, 199
Cook, Nathan P., as territorial representative, II, 368n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 38–39, 41–42, 47
Cook, Neil E., article by, assessed, I, 272
Cooke, John Rogers, and Bascom Affair, III, 65; IV, 267, 270
Cooke, Philip St. George, noted, II, 158n; III, 65; describes New Mexico, I, 117–18; and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 376, 376n; V, 318
Cooke's Spring (New Mexico), II, 152, 152n, 153
Cooley, Myra, book by, reviewed, III, 401
Coolidge (Arizona), II, 13
Coolidge, Calvin, noted, III, 13; and Coolidge Dam (Arizona), V, 355
Coolidge Dam (Arizona), I, 62; hanging at, V, 354–57
Coolidge, Mary Roberts, article by, assessed, I, 272
Cooper Fire Arms Manufacturing Company (Philadelphia), produces Gatling guns, IV, 315
Cooper, James Fenimore, I, 7; II, 277; IV, 110
Cooper, Stephen, and Santa Fe trade, V, 318
Coopwood, Bethel, and battle at Mesilla, I, 345, 347
Copper Cañon (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 170
Copper Mountain Mining District (Arizona), II, 70
Corazones (Sonora), site of San Gerónimo, III, 322
Corbin, Adjutant General, and Rough Riders, III, 115
Corcoran Gallery (Washington, D.C.), W. A. Clark paintings at, II, 263
Cornelius, Temple H., book by, reviewed, III, 306
Cornell University (New York), I, 27, 38; III, 79
Corodéhuachi. *See* Fronteras
Coronado, Francisco Vasquez de, noted, I, 3, 8, 103; II, 11, 165; explores Southwest, I, 138; III, 322–23, 325
Corpus Christi (Texas), noted, I, 258, 261–62, 266, 268, 339; brigandage at, I, 258; rainmaking tests at, III, 220–21; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 222
Corpus Christi *Caller*, on Plan of San Diego, V, 336
Corpus Christi *Caller-Times*, on Nuecestown raid, I, 261–66
Cortéz, Hernando, noted, II, 116; book by, noted, I, 69; letters of, noted, V, 70; and origin of name California, III, 234
Cortina, Juan Nepomuceno, and Texas border troubles, I, 260–61, 270
Cosmography, II, 216–17
Cosmopolitan Hotel (Tombstone), I, 244
Cotner, Robert C., book by, reviewed, I, 389–90; book reviewed by, III, 180–81
Cotter, P. G., on Yuma prison hospital, I, 327
Cottonwood Canyon (Arizona), II, 317
Cottonwood Springs (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 165
Cottonwood Station (Arizona), V, 262–63, 267
Cottrall, Joe, I, 283
Coues, Elliott, book by, reviewed, IV, 405
Council Grove (Kansas), Cheyenne raid at, IV, 53
Council of the Indies (Spain), and mission formula, III, 321; and colonization of Sonora, III, 335
Counties. *See* individual names
Couts, Cave J., establishes Fort Yuma, I, 46; describes California cattle drives, II, 345–47, 349–50; book on, reviewed, IV, 393–94
Couts, William Blunt, describes California cattle drives, II, 347–49
Covert Creek (Kansas), Cheyenne raid at, IV, 61
Cowan, Robert E., II, 112
Cowboy Arithmetic, by H. L. Oppenheimer, reviewed, IV, 193
Cowboy at Work, by F. E. Ward, reviewed, I, 91–92
Cowboy Reader, by Lon Tinkle and Allen Maxwell, reviewed, I, 382–83
Cowboys, of Tombstone, I, 234n; reading habits of, 307–18

Cowboys and Cattle Country, by Don Ward, reviewed, IV, 196
"Cowboy's Lament," by Owen Ulph, IV, 357–68
Cowley, Matthias, book by, noted, IV, 251
Cowman's Southwest, by Oliver Nelson, noted, V, 76
Cowpokes Wanted, by Ace Reid, reviewed, IV, 300
Cow Springs (New Mexico), II, 153, 153n
Cox, C. C., V, 321
Cox, Samuel S., V, 123
Coyotero Apaches, noted, I, 60–61; III, 139; and Bascom Affair, III, 67–68; IV, 264–73; capture of, IV, 270–72. *See also* Apache Indians
Cozzens, Samuel W., II, 15–16
Crabb, Henry A., II, 172; V, 43
Craig, Reginald S., book by, reviewed, II, 392–94
Crampton, C. Gregory, book by, reviewed, I, 395
Craven, Avery, articles by, assessed, III, 82, 85, 154; prepares F. J. Turner's last book, III, 80; on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains,* V, 9–10
Cravens, James A., V, 123, 129
Crawford, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 370
Crawford, Emmet, I, 65
Crawford, Samuel J., and Cheyenne raids, IV, 56–57
Crazy Basin Creek (Arizona), IV, 230n
Crazy Horse, by Mari Sandoz, reviewed, III, 200
"Creation of the Territory of Arizona," by B. Sacks, V, 29–62, 109–48
Crédit Foncier (French bank), V, 222–23
Crédit Mobilier (France), V, 222–23
Creel, George, on California politics, II, 121
Creer, Leland H., book by, noted, IV, 253; book reviewed by, III, 300
Cremony, John C., III, 201, 247
Crescent mines (Nevada), IV, 377
Crespo, Benito, Bishop of Durango, II, 128
Crespo, Francisco Antonio, aids Hugo O'Conor, IV, 333
Crest of the Continent, by Ernest Ingersoll, noted, II, 17
Crimmins, Martin L., book on, reviewed, I, 298
Crissey, Merrill H., secretary to F. J. Turner, III, 80
Crittenden, George B., V, 114
Crittenden, John J., V, 40
Crittenden, Thomas L., I, 59
Crocchiola, Stanley F. (Father Stanley), book by, noted, I, 354
Crocker, Charles, noted, III, 263; and Peralta Grant, I, 167–68, 173
Crocker, Fred, and Peralta Grant, I, 173
Crockett, David, II, 41
Croix, Carlos Francisco de, IV, 331
Croix, Teodoro de, and colonization of Sonora, III, 334n; as Commandant-General of Interior Provinces, IV, 334–40
Crook, George, noted, I, 55; III, 201; commands Department of Arizona, I, 155; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157–59; acquaintance with C. F. Lummis, I, 307; and Apaches, III, 132; V, 324
Cross, Edward E., V, 53–55
Cross, Jack Lee, books reviewed by, III, 184, 393–94
"Cross Section and Frontier," by H. R. Stevens, assessed, III, 157
Cross Timbers (Texas), and mail, V, 326
Cross, Whitney R., book by, noted, IV, 258
Crow Indians, II, 245
Croy, Homer, book by, reviewed, I, 184
Crumley, Dave, noted, V, 354; newspaper article on Earl Gardner, quoted, V, 354–55
Cruse, Thomas, at Fort Apache, II, 207–208
Crutchfield, James E., quoted on Methodism in Arizona, III, 348–49
Cruz, Florentino, I, 245n
C. T. — Saga of the Rockies, by C. B. Roth, reviewed, III, 105
Cuba, market for rustled beef, I, 260; and equipment for Rough Riders, III, 124, 127; insurgents of, III, 315; bill for the purchase of, V, 60
Cuchuta, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Cuchuta
Cucurpe, Santos Reyes de. *See* Santos Reyes de Cucurpe
Culiacán (Sinaloa), and Coronado Expedition, III, 323
Culin, Stewart, IV, 199
Cultural and Natural Areas of Native North America, by A. L. Kroeber, assessed, II, 97–98
"Culture and Agriculture," by C. A. Beard, assessed, III, 73
Culver, A. B., and Bascom Affair, III, 60–61, 65–67; article by, noted, IV, 263, 266
Culver, Charles W., and Bascom Affair, III, 62–65
Cumberland Gap (Kentucky), I, 23; II, 265
Cummings, Benjamin, diary of, noted, IV, 259
Cummings, Byron, noted, I, 3; II, 32; at University of Arizona, III, 202
Cummings, Homer, V, 353, 357–58, 360
Cumpas, Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Cumpas
Cumuripa, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Cumuripa
Cupola Peak (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 172, 172n
Cuquiárachi, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Cuquiárachi
Curimpo, Concepción. *See* Concepción Curimpo
Curley, Commodore, III, 363
"Current Arizona Bibliography," by D. M. Powell, assessed, I, 276–80
"Current Arizona Bibliography," by L. L. Higley, assessed, I, 279

"Current Ideas of the Significance of the United States Frontier," by R. E. Riegel, assessed, III, 156
Curti, Merle, book by, reviewed, II, 294–99; articles by, assessed, III, 74–75, 151–52; on Turner thesis, I, 34; on Western character, I, 37; as student of F. J. Turner, III, 381
Curtis, Edward S., book by, assessed, II, 88–89; book by, noted, I, 203
Curtis, George E., and rainmaking tests, III, 216, 218, 225
Cushing (Oklahoma), oil fields at, IV, 140
Cushing, Frank Hamilton, dedication to, IV, 197–200; picture of, IV, opposite 197; works of, IV, 200; noted, I, 3; II, 7; IV, 112; Indian studies of, I, 202–203; on Hemenway Expedition, II, 2; archaeological work of, II, 21–24
Cusihuiriachic (Chihuahua), and Pershing Expedition, III, 316–17
Custer, Elizabeth B., book by, reviewed, III, 199–200
Custer, George A., and Battle of the Washita, IV, 60–61, 319, 319n
Custer: The Life of George Armstrong Custer, by Jay Monaghan, reviewed, II, 195–96
Cuthbert, Norma, II, 73
Cutter, Donald C., books by, reviewed, I, 85; III, 94–95; articles by, II, 105–106; III, 233–44; book reviewed by, I, 90–91
Cycles of Conquest, by E. H. Spicer, reviewed, V, 361–63
Cyrus Hall McCormick, by W. T. Hutchinson, noted, I, 334

D

Dablee, Albert, collection at Bancroft Library, II, 335
Dahl, June H., book reviewed by, IV, 187–88
Dahlgren, John A., and Gatling gun, IV, 314
Dakota Land Company, V, 57
Dakotah: Life and Legends of the Sioux, by Mary Eastman, reviewed, IV, 403
Dakotas, settlement of, I, 20; Indian influence in, I, 208; T. Roosevelt in, I, 219; exploration of, II, 271–72
Dale, Edward Everett, book by, reviewed, III, 180–81; book reviewed by, V, 273–74; articles by, assessed, III, 86–87, 154; editorial consultant to *Arizona and the West*, V, 164; "free land" theory of, I, 20–21; studies range cattle industry, I, 337; on reading of cowboys, II, 313; on W. P. Webb's *Texas Rangers*, V, 16
Dallas (Texas), book on, reviewed, I, 189–90
Dallas *Farm and Ranch* (Texas), on rainmaking tests, III, 224
Dallas News (Texas), and election of 1916, III, 47
Dalton, Henry, II, 344
Dalton, T. E., and Tombstone schools, I, 256
Daly, Loraine, book by, reviewed, IV, 301
Daly, Marcus, II, 246, 246n, 255–59
Dame Shirley, quoted, II, 115
Dan Hatz Hotel (Prescott), III, 17
Dana, James D., II, 273
Dana, Julian, book by, assessed, IV, 348–49
Dana, Richard H., II, 114
Danhof, Clarence H., articles by, assessed, III, 84
Daniels, Howard, books reviewed by, I, 85–86, 384–85
Daniels, Josephus, and election of 1916, III, 46, 55
Danker, Donald F., book by, reviewed, II, 391–92
Darby Canal (Arizona), II, 65
Darwin, Charles R., noted, I, 34; voyage on *Beagle*, II, 269
Darwinism, influence on Turner thesis, I, 35
Date Creek (Arizona), I, 59
"Dating Early Man in the Southwest," by E. W. Haury, assessed, I, 272
Davidson, Delozier, establishes Camp Yuma, I, 47
Davis, Colonel, I, 56
Davis, Arthur P., and Colorado River Compact, IV, 36
Davis, David B., article by, noted, IV, 258
Davis, Edmund J., and Texas border troubles, I, 259n, 269
Davis, Edwin Adams, book by, reviewed, V, 278–79
Davis, E. H., archaeological expeditions of, II, 9
Davis, Jean, book by, reviewed, IV, 405
Davis, Jeff, from Arkansas, III, 36, 36n
Davis, Jefferson, noted, V, 128; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 252, 258; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 52, 118–20, 122, 128; and transcontinental railroad, V, 109
Davis, Nicholas S., engineer at Longfellow Mine, II, 62
Davis, W. W. H., book by, noted, I, 122; noted, IV, 352, 354; describes New Mexico, I, 122–24
Davison, Sol, on "safety valve" concept, I, 25; article by, assessed, III, 81
Day, Donald, book by, reviewed, V, 180–81
De Calabasas Bautismos, baptismal records of Tumacacori mission, I, 74
De Grazia, Ted, mission of, II, 30; contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, V, 235–47
De Pillis, Mario S., article by, V, 291–311
De Smet, Father, book on, noted, V, 185
De Voto, Bernard, noted, I, 113; on J. W. Powell, IV, 4
Dead Man's Hole (Texas), II, 50, 50n
Death Comes for the Archbishop, by Willa Cather, noted, I, 356
"Death of Professor Turner," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 76

Debo, Angie, book by, reviewed, III, 402
Decker, Peter, book by, reviewed, III, 401
Deep Creek Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 358, 360, 369, 374
Deer Lodge (Montana), II, 251–52
Deer Lodge Episcopal Church (Montana), II, 252
"Del Día de la Raza," by A. W. Bork, assessed, I, 273
Del Mar College (Texas), III, 161
Del Pasco Mine (Arizona), discovery of, IV, 228
Del Rio Springs (Arizona), I, 54
Delaney, Robert W., book reviewed by, II, 386
Delaware Indians, I, 210
Delight Makers, by A. F. A. Bandelier, noted, II, 2
Dellenbaugh, Frederick S., books by, assessed, I, 219; II, 86
DeLong, Sidney Randolph, noted, V, 257; writes history of Arizona, IV, 304
Democratic Party, and route West, I, 359; and H. F. Ashurst, III, 7–38; and election of 1916, III, 40–58; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 245
Democratic Territorial Convention (Arizona), in 1906, III, 12; in 1908, III, 12
Dempsey (Arizona), V, 256, 264
Denison (Texas), V, 56
Denmark, and California gold rush, V, 228–29
Deno, Paul, drawings of, I, 368, opposite 370; and Tubac Museum, I, 372
Densmore, Amos, IV, 130
Denton (Texas), II, 374
Dentzel, Carl S., book by, reviewed, I, 93–94
Denver (Colorado), I, 126, 339; II, 66; IV, 377
Denver and Rio Grande Western Railroad, IV, 374
Denver, Colorado Canyon, and Pacific Railroad, proposed route of, IV, 369–80
Denver in Slices, by L. W. Arps, reviewed, I, 199
Denver Post (Colorado), noted, III, 162; and W. P. Webb's theories, V, 19
Denver *Rocky Mountain News* (Colorado), on rainmaking tests, III, 217, 219
Department of Agriculture, United States, and agricultural history, I, 333
Department of the Interior, United States, noted, I, 63; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 250; and drought in Southwest, V, 18
Desert Protective League, II, 31
Desert Revolution, by L. L. Blaisdell, reviewed, V, 171–72
Desert Saints, by Nels Anderson, noted, IV, 255
Desert Station (Arizona), V, 256, 266
Desert Voices, by E. I. Edwards, reviewed, I, 286–87
Desert Was Home, by E. W. C. Campbell, reviewed, III, 306
Detroit Copper Mining Company (Arizona), II, 66
Detry, ———, at Safford, I, 283
Deutsch, Lenna A., book by, reviewed, III, 106
"Development of Civilization in the Middle West," by J. D. Hicks, assessed, III, 79
"Development of Frederick Jackson Turner as a Historical Thinker," by Fulmer Mood, assessed, III, 87
Development of Institutions under Irrigation, by George Thomas, noted, IV, 259
Dever, William, II, 364, 365n
Devil's River (Texas), II, 45, 45n, 46–48
Dewey (Arizona), IV, 158
DeWitt, Florence Stark, book by, reviewed, I, 398
DeWitt, Ward G., book by, reviewed, I, 398
"D. H. Lawrence and Pueblo Religion: An Inquiry into Accuracy," by Dexter Martin, assessed, I, 277
Dial (magazine), quoted, I, 13
Diamond Spring Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 360, 366
Diamond's Station (Texas), V, 326
Diaries of William Henry Jackson, by L. R. and A. W. Hafen, reviewed, II, 196–97
Diary and Letters, by Josiah Gregg, noted, I, 113
Diary of a Journey from the Mississippi to the Coasts of the Pacific, by Baldwin Mollhausen, noted, II, 13
Diary of Ensign Gabriel Moraga's Expedition of Discovery, by D. C. Cutter, reviewed, I, 85
Diary of Titian Ramsey Peale, by C. M. Drury, reviewed, I, 93–94
Diaz, Albert J., article by, assessed, I, 280
Díaz, Alonzo, and colonization of Sonora, III, 325
Diaz de Bonilla, Manuel, and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253–55, 261
Díaz de Montalvo, Alonso, and origin of name California, III, 240
Díaz, Father Juan, IV, 339
Díaz, Mariana, describes Tucson in 1780s, I, 74
Díaz, Melchior, first alcalde of San Gerónimo, Sonora, III, 322–23
Dick, Everett, book by, assessed, I, 225; book by, noted, I, 340
Dickson, John, with Woolsey expedition, IV, 167
Dictionary of American Biography, and F. L. Paxson, III, 108; on J. A. Sutter, IV, 349
Dictionary of American History, I, 17
Digger Indians, I, 213
Dillon, Patrice, French consul in San Francisco, V, 221

Dillon, Richard H., books by, reviewed, II, 396; III, 181–82, 294–95; book reviewed by, V, 274–75
Dimsdale, Professor, school at Virginia City, II, 249
Discourse of Brigham Young, by J. A. Widtsoe, noted, IV, 258
"Distribution of the Vote on the Ratification of the Constitution," by O. G. Libby, noted, III, 157
Disturnell, J., map of United Mexican States, III, 247; IV, 204–206, 210–12, 221; and Guadalupe Hidalgo Boundary, III, 247
Divided We Stand, by W. P. Webb, noted, V, 11, 16–18, 24
Diving and Digging for Gold, reviewed, IV, 193
Dixon, L. Maynard, I, 310
Dixon, William H., book by, noted, IV, 252
Dobie, J. Frank, books by, reviewed, III, 200; IV, 289–90; book by, noted, I, 258n; article by, assessed, I, 280; noted, I, 377; III, 308; V, 292; concept of Spanish Borderlands, I, 105n; quoted on F. W. Hodge, I, 203; on brigandage near Corpus Christi, I, 258n; on Nuecestown raid, I, 262n, 263, 267–68; on cowboys, II, 308, 311–12, 316; as folklorist, IV, 74–77; V, 304, 307, 313; on W. P. Webb, V, 26
Dobkins, Betty Eakle, book by, reviewed, I, 391–92
Dobyns, Henry F., book by, reviewed, IV, 393–94; article by, I, 71–79; books reviewed by, I, 288–89; V, 361–63; and Tubac state museum, I, 372; article by, assessed, I, 278
"Dr. Gatling's Gun," by A. E. Roark, IV, 309–24
Doctor, Joseph E., book by, reviewed, II, 199
Dodd, George F., and Pershing Expedition, III, 315–18
Dodds, Gordon B., article by, V, 183–86
Dodge, Augustus Caesar, by Louis Pelzer, II, 303
Dodge City (Kansas), II, 311
Dodge, Henry L., II, 143; V, 238
Dodge, Ida Flood, writes Arizona history, IV, 304
Dodge, Richard I., book by, assessed, II, 85
Dodson, Christopher, II, 364n, 368
Doe, Edward M., III, 18n, 18–19, 21
Dog Creek (Kansas), and Cheyennes, IV, 63
Dog Soldiers (Cheyenne), raids by, IV, 61–63
Dolores, Nuestra Señora de los. *See* Nuestra Señora de los Dolores
Dominicans, in Baja California, I, 72
Doña Ana (New Mexico), noted, IV, 222; V, 36, 160; military post at, abandoned, II, 150n; Apache raids at, III, 138
Donahue, Sheriff, III, 9
Doniphan, Alexander W., in Mexican War, IV, 238
Donnelly, Ignatius, book on, reviewed, V, 365–67
Donner Party, V, 52
Donohue, J. Augustine, S. J., article by, II, 127–39
Donohugh, J., on Woolsey expedition, IV, 167–68
Doolittle, James R., V, 60, 133
Dorson, Richard M., on folklore, IV, 74–77; and scientific folklore, V, 292–314
Doss, Richard M., and Patagonia Mine, V, 59
Doubtful Pass (Arizona), drawing of, II, opposite 156
Dough Creek Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 370
Douglas Democratic Club (Arizona), III, 15
Douglas, Donald, and aircraft manufacturing, I, 10
Douglas, Eva, marries C. F. Lummis, I, 308
Douglas, James S., father of Lewis Douglas, IV, 41
Douglas, James W., noted, II, 357; V, 59; at Tubac, II, 285, 285n, 286; and Apache problem, III, 140
Douglas, Lewis, and Colorado River Compact, IV, 41
Douglas, Stephen A., noted, V, 128; and Kansas-Nebraska Bill, III, 259; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 31, 47–48
Douglass, E. A., II, 32
Douty, F. S., and Peralta Grant, I, 173
"Down in the Harbor of Havana" (song), by T. B. Weaver, II, 375
Drachman Collection, at Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Drachman, Philip, settles in Tucson, II, 57
Drachman, Samuel, settles in Tucson, II, 57
Drago, Harry Sinclair, books by, reviewed, III, 197–98; V, 370–71
Dragoon Springs (Arizona), noted, V, 50; P. R. Way at, II, 157–58, 157n; and Bascom Affair, III, 66–67; IV, 263, 268
Drake, Edwin L., strikes oil, IV, 127
"Drake Plate" (California), II, 243
Drake, Samuel Adams, books by, assessed, I, 212, 218
Drake's Bay (California), archaeological work at, I, 207
Draper, Wanette W., book by, reviewed, III, 105
Driggs, Howard R., book by, assessed, I, 226
Dripping Springs (Arizona), V, 263
Drury, Clifford Merrill, books by, reviewed, I, 93–94; II, 380–81
Dry Creek (Nevada), III, 361, 365
DuBois, John Van Deusen, book by, noted, I, 70
DuBose, Horace M., on Methodism in Arizona, III, 349

Duffen, William A., articles by, II, 35–53, 147–64, 279–92, 353–70; books reviewed by, I, 93–94, 193–94
Duffield, Milton B., V, 139
Dugaway Hill (Nevada), III, 357, 375
Duke University (North Carolina), noted, III, 157; library of, V, 249
Dumke, Glenn S., book reviewed by, III, 296; on California land purchases, II, 120
Dumont, Ebenezar, on Texas Rangers, V, 323
Dunbar, Edward E., V, 38, 46
Dunbar's Station (Arizona), V, 257, 266
Duncalf, Frederic, as student of F. J. Turner, III, 381
Dunham, Harold H., book reviewed by, IV, 284–85
Dunn, Captain, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 153
Dunn, George, and Rough Riders, III, 115
Dunn girls, V, 253
Dunn, John, book on, reviewed, I, 394
Dunn, John B., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261, 266, 269
Dunn, Mike, I, 261
Dunne, Peter Masten, S. J., dedication to, V, 97–100; picture of, V, opposite 97; book by, reviewed, I, 90–91; works of, V, 99–100; books by, noted, I, 70
Durango (Mexico), noted, II, 129; V, 198; W. H. Emory on, I, 119; Apache raids in, III, 134, 337
Durham, George, book by, reviewed, V, 275–76
Durham, G. Homer, article by, noted, IV, 258
Durivage, John, V, 320
Dutch Annie, in Tombstone, I, 251
Dutch Gringo. *See* Ringgold, John
Dutton, Bertha P., book reviewed by, III, 182–84
Dutton, Clarence, on J. W. Powell, IV, 3–4
Dwyer, Robert J., book by, noted, IV, 254
Dyer, Alexander B., and Gatling gun, IV, 316
Dyer, J. L., and Methodism in Arizona, III, 341
Dyer, Shubiel A., and rainmaking tests, III, 220–21
Dykes, J. C., identifying note on, II, 198. *See also* "A Roundup of Western Reading"in most numbers
Dynamite Johnny O'Brien, by E. A. Herron, reviewed, IV, 300–301
Dynasty of Western Outlaws, by P. I. Wellman, reviewed, IV, 284–85
"Dyrenforth Rainmaking Experiments," by C. C. Spence, III, 205–32
Dyrenforth, Robert St. George, rainmaking experiments of, III, 205–32

E

Eagar (Arizona), I, 43
Eagle Creek (New Mexico), II, 316
Eagle Pass (Texas), noted, IV, 219, 238; and border difficulties, I, 261
Eagle Spring (Texas), II, 51, 51n, 52
Early Days in the Mogollons, by H. H. Hoover, reviewed, I, 197
"Early Days of Yuma," by Paul Figueroa, assessed, I, 272
Early Far West, by W. J. Ghent, noted, I, 211; assessed, I, 223
"Early Horse Trappings of the Navajo and Apache Indians," by L. H. Clark, V, 233–48
"Early Life of Herbert E. Bolton," by F. E. Bolton, IV, 65–73
"Early Mormon Communitarianism: the Law of Consecration and Stewardship," by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 255
Early Novel of the Southwest, by E. W. Gaston, Jr., reviewed, IV, 89–90
Early Utah Journalism, by J. C. Alter, noted, I, 353
Early Western Travels, by R. G. Thwaites, noted, V, 69, 78
Early Writings of Frederick Jackson Turner, by E. E. Edwards, noted, III, 82
Earp family, I, 233n
Earp, James C., I, 238, 244
Earp, Morgan, I, 232
Earp, Virgil, I, 232, 284
Earp, Warren, I, 244–45
Earp, Wyatt, I, 233, 238n; at Tombstone, I, 232–47, 252
Earp-Clanton gunfight, I, 252
Earps of Tombstone, by D. D. Martin, noted, I, 233
East, differs with West, I, 17, 18; on Indian control, I, 148; reacts to Camp Grant Massacre, I, 154; and election of 1916, III, 52
Eastern Pueblo Indians (New Mexico), economy of, I, 142; wars of, I, 144
Eastman, Mary, book by, reviewed, IV, 403
Easton, Robert, book by, reviewed, IV, 188–89
Eaton, W. Clement, article by, noted, II, 36; and diary of P. R. Way, II, 36–37
Eaton, Wood S., I, 175
Eberhart, Perry, books by, reviewed, I, 397; IV, 191
Eccleston, Robert, I, 237
Echo Du Pacifique, (San Francisco newspaper), V, 221
Eckhart, George B., article by, II, 165–83; book reviewed by, I, 193
Eclipse, diagrams of, II, opposite 230
" 'Ecology' of Middle-Western Historians," by J. D. Hicks, assessed, III, 84
Economic Beginnings of the Far West, by K. L. Coman, assessed, I, 220
Economic Consequences of the New Deal, by Benjamin Stolberg, assessed, III, 78
"Economic History of a Mormon Valley," by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 255
Economic Interpretation of History, by J. E. T. Rogers, noted, V, 105
"Economic Validity of the Safety-Valve Doctrine," by C. H. Danhof, assessed, III, 84

Eddy, Colonel, and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175
"Editorial Preface," by H. P. Hinton, V, preceding 183
Edward Kern and American Expansion, by R. V. Hine, reviewed, IV, 391–92
Edward's Creek (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361, 364–65
Edwards, E. I., books by, reviewed, I, 286–87; III, 305
Edwards, Everett E., dedication to, IV, 99–104; picture of, IV, opposite 99; works of, IV, 103–104; book by, noted, III, 82; article by, noted, I, 333
Egan Canyon Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 359, 367, 369, 371–75
Egan, Howard, explores mail route across Nevada, III, 359n
Eggan, Fred, III, 203
Eggleston, Edward, IV, 106
Ehrenberg (Arizona), I, 56; IV, 231
Ehrenberg, Herman, noted, II, 287n; on Apaches in Arizona, III, 142; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 35, 38, 46–47; map of Gadsden Purchase, V, 47
Eich, Estelle, book by, reviewed, IV, 300
Eichoja, Espíritu Santo. *See* Espíritu Santo Eichoja
Eighth Cavalry, in Texas, I, 259
Eighth Infantry, III, 65; IV, 267; V, 262
Eighth Legislature (Arizona), and territorial prison, I, 317
Einstein, Albert, III, 161
Eisenhower, Dwight D., I, 7
Eixarch, Father Thomas, at Tumacacori, I, 73; and baptisms at Tubac, I, 73n
Ekirch, Arthur A., Jr., on westward movement, I, 22
El Alisal (California), home of C. F. Lummis, I, 306; described, I, 314–15
"El Charco del Yuma," by M. S. Yeatts, assessed, I, 274
El Dorado Canyon (Arizona), site of Camp El Dorado, I, 58
El Dorado Canyon Mine (Arizona), IV, 376
El Gringo, by W. W. H. Davis, noted, I, 122
El Palacio, founded, V, 288
El Paso (Texas), noted, I, 121, 343; II, 53, 147–49, 154, 323–24, 355; III, 135, 219; and boundary commission, IV, 203–26; treaty at, IV, 332
El Paso and Southwestern Station (Tucson), I, 68
El Paso Salt War, by C. L. Sonnichsen, reviewed, IV, 97
El Paso Times (Texas), I, 356
El Tutto (Sonora), II, 235
"Election the West Decided: 1916," by J. A. Beatson, III, 39–58
Elias, Juan, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 152, 155, 378–80; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39
Elizondo, Domingo, III, 132; IV, 330–31
Elkins, Stanley, article by, assessed, III, 158
Ellinwood, Everett E., III, 37, 37n
Elliott, Russell R., book reviewed by, V, 168–69
Ellis, Amanda M., book by, reviewed, I, 396
Ellis, John, III, 215–16, 219–20
Ellis, John M., article by, III, 355–76
Elmquist, Karl E., book reviewed by, V, 174–75
Ely, Richard T., I, 333; IV, 100
Embarcadero, by R. H. Dillon, reviewed, II, 396
Embree, Edwin R., book by, assessed, II, 98
Embudo (New Mexico), V, 160
Emmett, Chris, book by, reviewed, I, 298
Emory, William H., with S. W. Kearny in Southwest, I, 118–20; describes Arizona ruins, II, 11–12; explores Southwest, II, 270–71; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 247–64; IV, 202–203, 213–19, 225
Employment Service, United States, and Mexican labor, II, 321–24
Emporia Gazette (Kansas), and election of 1916, III, 57
Empressas Apostólicas, by Miguel Venegas, noted, IV, 152
Encyclopedia Britannica, IV, 347
End of Track, by J. H. Kyner, reviewed, III, 295–96
England, noted, I, 11, 134; II, 57; influences Spanish Indian policy in Mexico, III, 132; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; and California gold rush, V, 211–16
Englehardt, Zephyrin, noted, I, 71, 74
Engler, George David, IV, 353
Enloe, Representative, and rainmaking tests, III, 226
Equitable Life Assurance, and Nevada ranching, IV, 365
Ericksen, Ephraim E., book by, noted, IV, 260
Ericsson, John, IV, 312
Escalante, Juan Bautista de, noted, I, 103; and colonization of Sonora, III, 334n
Escobar, Father, as Jesuit provincial, II, 131
Escudero, Jose Agustín, on Anglo-American traders in Borderlands, IV, 344n
Esgrescho, Father Felipe, at Arizpe, II, 170
Eshleman, John, II, 124
Eskiminzin (Apache chief), at Camp Grant, I, 149; picture of, I, opposite 151
Espejo, Antonio de, in Arizona, I, 139
Espinoza, Father Alonzo, noted, IV, 327; at San Xavier del Bac, II, 133–39; on Indian problems, III, 131
Espíritu Santo Cócorit (Sonora), II, 171, 173
Espíritu Santo Eichoja (Sonora), II, 174–75
Essays on Historiography, by J. C. Malin, assessed, III, 149
Establecimientos de paz, and Apache problems, III, 133–34; IV, 342–43

"Ethnology," by Charles Allen, assessed, I, 273
"Ethnology," by E. H. Spicer, assessed, I, 276
"Ethnology of the Navaho, Apache, and Others," by E. H. Spicer, assessed, I, 274
Eudebe Indians, II, 177
Euler, Robert C., article by, V, 287–90; book reviewed by, I, 288–89
Eureka Springs (Arizona), V, 267
"European Expansion and the Enclavement of Southwestern Indians," by E. H. Spicer, I, 132–45
Evans, Augusta Jane, book by, assessed, IV, 111
Evans, Max, book by, reviewed, I, 394
Evans, Richard L., book by, assessed, IV, 259
Evarts, Hal G., book by, reviewed, I, 300
Evarts, John, on rainmaking, III, 207
Everhart, Cora, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Ewell, Elizabeth, III, 140–41
Ewell, Richard S., at Camp Moore (Arizona), I, 48; mountain named for, II, 288n; and Apaches, III, 140–41; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 56, 59; resigns from army, V, 114
Ewell's Station (Arizona), and Bascom Affair, III, 67; IV, 267
Ewing, Floyd F., Jr., article by, V, 315–26; book reviewed by, III, 390–91
Ewing, Russell C., book reviewed by, IV, 400–401; and biography of H. E. Bolton, I, 103n; on Anglo-American interest in Southwest, I, 122n; articles by, assessed, I, 273–74, 277
"Expansion of Europe," by W. R. Shepherd, noted, V, 11
Expedition to the Valley of the Great Salt Lake, by Howard Stansbury, noted, IV, 252
Explorers, by R. F. Pourade, reviewed, IV, 290–91
Exploring, Age of, II, 265–88
Exposition Hall (San Antonio), III, 115–28
Ezell, Greta, article by, assessed, I, 278
Ezell, John Samuel, book by, reviewed, III, 299–300
Ezell, Paul, article by, assessed, I, 278

F

Faber, Adam, IV, 264
Fabulous Frontier, by W. A. Keleher, reviewed, V, 376
Fages, Pedro, expedition of, IV, 339–40
Fairchild, Eugene, and rainmaking tests, III, 220–21
Fairchilds, Billy, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 364
Falconer, J. I., book by, noted, I, 333–34
Fall, Albert Bacon, noted, III, 25, 25n; and Plan of San Diego, V, 333–34
Fallen Guidon, by E. A. Davis, reviewed, V, 278–79
Falls, _____, V, 253
Family Band, by L. B. Van Nuys, reviewed, IV, 392–93
Famous Indian Chiefs I Have Known, by O. O. Howard, noted, I, 160
Fancher Train, by Amelia Bean, reviewed, I, 398–99
Fargo, William G., I, 360
Farish, Thomas E., IV, 303–304
Farm Bureau, in Southwest, II, 326
Farm Labor Party, I, 339
"Farm Making Costs and the 'Safety Valve': 1850–69," by C. H. Danhof, assessed, III, 84
Farmer's Last Frontier, by F. A. Shannon, noted, I, 334; III, 149
Farmers Union, I, 339
Farming. *See* Agriculture
Farrand, Livingston, book by, assessed, II, 87
Farrand, Max, article by, assessed, III, 80
Farrington Ranch (Nevada), purchased by C. V. Haas, IV, 363, 366
Farrow, Marion Humphreys, book by, reviewed, I, 300
Farwell, Charles B., supports rainmaking experiments, III, 208, 212–20, 227, 232
Far West and Rockies Series (index), by L. R. and A. W. Hafen, assessed, IV, 406
"Far West and the Rockies, 1820–1875," series by A. H. Clark Company, V, 77–78
Far West in American History, by H. L. Carter, II, 376
Far Western Frontier, 1830–1860, by R. A. Billington, noted, I, 211; assessed, I 229
Faulk, Odie B., article by, IV, 201–26; Assistant Editor of *Arizona and the West*, V, 268
Fauntleroy, Thomas T., V, 114
Favores Celestiales, by E. Kino, noted, II, 232; IV, 153
Favour, Alpheus H., book by, reviewed, IV, 403–404
Feather River (California), II, 350
Federation of Women's Clubs, II, 125
Fergus, James, II, 314
Ferguson, James E., and Texas border difficulties, V, 328
Fergusson, Erna, on Borderlands, I, 105n; article by, assessed, I, 274
Fergusson, Harvey, on Borderlands, I, 107n
Fernández, Father Juan, at Nuestra Señora del Populo, II, 177
Fernow, Bernard E., and rainmaking experiments, III, 212–16
Ferril, Thomas Hornsby, book by, reviewed, II, 381–82
Fessenden, Robert E., book reviewed by, III, 192–93
Fewkes, Jesse Walter, noted, I, 3; II, 3, 7, 18; archaeological work of, II, 21–22
Fey, Harold E., book by, reviewed, II, 103
Field, Matt, V, 322
Fierman, Floyd S., article by, II, 54–72
Fife, Alta, on Mormon folk songs, V, 310

Fife, Austin, article by, assessed, I, 279; on Mormon folk songs, V, 310
Fifteen Decisive Events of California History, by R. D. Hunt, reviewed, II, 385
Fifth Cavalry, I, 62; and Cheyennes, IV, 63
Fifth Infantry, IV, 320
Fifth Infantry (California Volunteers), I, 52
Fifty-Niners, by S. W. Zamonski and Teddy Keller, reviewed, III, 400
Fighting Editors, by J. A. Schmitt, reviewed, I, 188–89
Fighting Parson, by R. S. Craig, reviewed, II, 392–94
Figueroa, Father Francisco García, on Kino *Memoir*, IV, 153
Figueroa, Father Paul, article by, assessed, I, 273
Filibuster (Arizona), V, 254, 264–65
Fillmore, Millard, noted, IV, 221; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 251
Finerty, John F., book by, reviewed, III, 199–200
Fireman, Bert, article by, IV, 303–308; books reviewed by, III, 176–77; IV, 79–81; article by, noted, III, 90
Fireside Book of Guns, by Larry Koller, reviewed, II, 301
First Cavalry, I, 53, 58
First Cavalry (California Volunteers), I, 53
First Century at the University of Washington, by C. M. Gates, reviewed, V, 91–92
First Dragoons, in Arizona, I, 46, 48; and Bascom Affair, III, 61, 67; IV, 262–78; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 55–56
"First Histories and Historians of the Southwest," by R. C. Ewing, assessed, I, 273
First Infantry (Arizona Guard), IV, 306
First Infantry (California), I, 58; IV, 173
"First Mexican Farm Labor Program," by O. M. Scruggs, II, 319–26
First National Bank of Nevada, and ranching, IV, 365
First Regiment, Texas Artillery, I, 345
First State Legislature (Arizona), convenes, III, 13
First Through the Grand Canyon, by R. E. Lingenfelter, reviewed, I, 288–89
Fish, Carl Russell, on frontier concept, I, 15–16; on West as "world frontier," I, 27; on Western character, I, 36; on frontier studies, I, 41; on Cyrus Thomas, II, 87; quoted, III, 70; book by, assessed, III, 71; on F. J. Turner, III, 378
Fish, Hamilton, Jr., in Rough Riders, III, 117
Fish Spring Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 358, 358n
Fisher, Kate, I, 251
Fisher, Vardis, book by, reviewed, V, 166–67
Fisher's Cienega (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 170
Fitch, George Hamlin, I, 309
Fitch, J. Ives, I, 49
Fitch, Tom, I, 243; III, 17
Fite, Gilbert C., book reviewed by, III, 298–99
Flagstaff (Arizona), I, 43, 70, 177; III, 7–21, 36, 284
Fletcher, Alice C., IV, 199
Fletcher, Ernest W., book by, reviewed, I, 198
Fletcher, S. W., book by, noted, I, 341
Fleury, Henry Waring, and Peralta Grant, I, 167, 167n
Florence (Arizona), noted, I, 61, 68, 147, 161; III, 22; and state prison, I, 317, 324; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 343; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 263, 266
Flores, Viceroy, IV, 341
Florin, Lambert, book by, reviewed, IV, 192–93
Flowing Wells Station (California), IV, 375
Floyd, John B., and Apache problem, III, 140
Fluvía, Francisco Javier, IV, 153
Flying Company. *See* Compañia Volante
Flynn, Thomas A., III, 21, 21n, 34
Folklore, articles on, IV, 74–77; V, 291–314; collection on North Carolina, V, 291–311; studies at University of Indiana, V, 301
"Folklore and the American West," by M. S. De Pillis, V, 291–314
"Folklore of the Material Culture on the Rocky Mountain Frontier," by A. F. Fife, assessed, I, 279
Font, Father Pedro, with Juan Bautista de Anza's expedition, I, 73–74; on Tubac, I, 368; at Tubutama, II, 181
Fontana, Bernard L., article by, II, 1–5; books reviewed by, I, 181–82; IV, 396–98; letter to editor, III, 285–86
Fontana, Hazel M., contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, II
Footprints Along the Yellowstone, by L. W. Randell, reviewed, IV, 98
Footprints in the Trail, by W. C. Minor, reviewed, II, 200
Forbes, Jack D., book by, reviewed, III, 289–91; article by, I, 206–15; book reviewed by, I, 182–83
Forbes, Robert H., I, 68
Ford, John S., and Texas Rangers, I, 260; V, 324
Ford, Margaret Metcalf, I, 256n
Forest Service, United States, W. C. Barnes in, II, 203–204, 210–11
Forgotten Men of Cripple Creek, by L. D. and H. M. Spell, reviewed, I, 396–97
Formative Years in the Far West, by G. T. White, reviewed, IV, 394–96
Forrest, Earle R., book by, reviewed, IV, 282–84
Forster, Juan, II, 346, 348

Forsyth, George A., at Beecher Island, IV, 58–59
Fort Apache (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 61–62; works on, I, 61; Apaches at, I, 152; A. F. A. Bandelier at, II, 6; ethnological work at, III, 202–203; W. C. Barnes at, II, 203, 206–10; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 261, 265
Fort Arivaipa (Arizona), noted, I, 44; history of, I, 50, 146; 146n. *See also* Fort Grant
Fort Atkinson (Kansas), V, 158
Fort Badger (Arizona), noted, I, 57; and Woolsey expedition, IV, 161
Fort Bascom (New Mexico), III, 68
Fort Belknap (Texas), and Butterfield Trail, I, 361
Fort Benson (Arizona), telegraph line from, II, 209
Fort Bliss (Texas), noted, V, 346; and battle at Mesilla, I, 343–51; and rainmaking tests, III, 220; and Pershing Expedition, III, 312; and border troubles, V, 336
Fort Bowie (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 65, 284; II, 156n; history of, I, 52–53; works on, I, 52–53; and Bascom Affair, III, 68; C. H. Cook at, III, 342; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 257–59, 261
Fort Breckenridge (Arizona), noted, IV, 261; history of, I, 50; and Bascom Affair, III, 60–68; IV, 261–78; abandoned, V, 115. *See also* Fort Grant
Fort Buchanan (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; II, 158, 281–83, 354; history of, I, 48–49; works on, I, 49; abandoned, I, 49–50, 59; and Bascom Affair, III, 60–68; IV, 261–78; and Apache problem, III, 140–43; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 50, 115
Fort Canby (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; history of, I, 53–54
Fort Clark (Texas), II, 42–46, 50
Fort Cobb (Oklahoma), IV, 61
Fort Craig (New Mexico), J. G. Bourke at, I, 125; and battle at Mesilla, I, 345, 349–51; Canby's troops at, V, 120, 349
Fort Crittenden (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 158–59; history of, I, 59; works on, I, 59
Fort Davis (Texas), noted, II, 45, 45n, 49–50; building at, II, opposite 42
Fort Defiance (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; V, 238; history of, I, 47–48; works on, I, 48; wagon road from, II, 13; Methodist services at, III, 341; and Navajos, V, 153, 153n, 161
Fort Diablo (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 239
Fort Dodge (Kansas), noted, IV, 53; on Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n; attack at, IV, 56
Fort Fillmore (New Mexico), V, 112, 114–16; and battle at Mesilla, I, 343–51; P. R. Way at, II, 149–51; note on, II, 150n; and Apaches, V, 155, 155n, 158–59, 161, 343, 346–47
Fort Floyd (New Mexico), IV, 263n
Fort Goodwin (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173–76
Fort Grant (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; II, 208; history of, I, 50, 62; works on, I, 50; massacre at, I, 146–60; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 261, 267
Fort Harker (Kansas), IV, 56
Fort Hayes (Kansas), Cheyennes at, IV, 54–55; Phil Sheridan at, IV, 57, 60
Fort Huachuca (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; II, 209, 211; history of, I, 64; works on, I, 64; telegraph line to, II, 209
Fort Kearney (Nebraska), II, 351
Fort Lancaster (Texas), II, 47, 47n, 48–50
Fort Larned (Kansas), IV, 53–54
Fort Leavenworth (Kansas), noted, II, 12; III, 355; prisoners at, I, 328; army schools at, III, 266
Fort Lewis (Colorado), III, 269
Fort Lincoln (Arizona). *See* Fort Verde
Fort Lookout (Nevada), III, 371
Fort Lowell (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 153, 156; history of, I, 51; works on, I, 51; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 256, 256n, 266
Fort Lyon (Colorado), IV, 60
Fort McDonald (Arizona), I, 43
Fort McDowell (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44; II, 207; V, 255; history of, I, 57; works on, I, 57; ruins near, II, 19
Fort McLane (New Mexico), noted, IV, 263; abandoned, V, 114
Fort McPherson (Nebraska), IV, 63
Fort Massachusetts (New Mexico), V, 152, 152n
Fort Meyer (Virginia), W. C. Barnes at, II, 206; and rainmaking tests, III, 226–27
Fort Milligan (Arizona), I, 43
Fort Misery (Arizona), I, 43
Fort Mohave (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 59, 60, 62; history of, I, 49; works on, I, 49
Fort Moroni (Arizona), I, 43
Fort Necessity (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 169
Fort Phil Kearny, by Dee Brown, reviewed, V, 372–73
Fort Rock (Arizona), I, 44
Fort Ross (California), IV, 354
Fort Sam Houston (Texas), and Rough Riders, III, 115; and rainmaking tests, III, 228
Fort Smith (Arkansas), and Butterfield Trail, I, 360–61; R. B. Marcy at, II, 12
Fort Smith *Gazette* (Arkansas), and mule trade, V, 320
Fort Stanton (New Mexico), I, 349–50; V, 116
Fort Stotsenberg (Philippine Islands), III, 266
Fort Tejon (California), Sylvester Mowry at, V, 34
Fort Tenería (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 239
Fort Thomas (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 282; II, 64–65, 203, 208; V, 267; history of, I, 63; works on, I, 63

Fort Thorn (New Mexico), noted, V, 37; abandoned, IV, 263n; occupied by Confederates, V, 120
Fort Union (New Mexico), V, 119, 157–58
Fort Utah (Arizona), I, 44
Fort Vancouver (Washington), V, 194
Fort Verde (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 55, 60, 64; history of, I, 55–56; works on, I, 55–56; III, 280
Fort Victoria (British Columbia), V, 193–94
Fort Wallace (Kansas), IV, 58
Fort Warren (Wyoming), III, 217
Fort Webster (New Mexico), V, 155, 155n, 161
Fort Whipple (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 61; III, 28, 28n, 36; IV, 197; history of, I, 54; works on, I, 54–55; Alexander Gilmore at, III, 342; Indian thieving at, IV, 160; J. H. McClintock at, IV, 304
Fort Wingate (New Mexico), noted, III, 267; IV, 167, 197
Fort Worth (Texas), I, 339
Fort Yuma (Arizona), noted, I, 42, 44, 56, 60; history of, I, 46–47; works on, I, 47; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360–61, 367; and S. P. Heintzelman, II, 362n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 34; C. D. Poston at, V, 35, 115
Forts of the State of California, by J. S. and R. J. Whiting, reviewed, III, 397–98
Fortune's Merry Wheel, by J. S. Ezell, reviewed, III, 299–300
Forty Years a Fur Trader on the Upper Missouri, by Charles Larpenteur, reviewed, IV, 405
Forty Years Among the Indians, by D. W. Jones, reviewed, III, 300
Forum (magazine), III, 73
Foss, Philip O., book by, reviewed, III, 301–302
Fossil Creek (Arizona), noted, I, 57; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 168, 170
Fossil Creek Station (Kansas), IV, 61–62
Foster-Harris, William, book by, assessed, I, 228
Foucaux, Professor, II, 10
Founder of Mormonism, by I. W. Riley, noted, IV, 252
"Fountains in the Sand," by L. C. Powell, II, 26–34
Fourteenth Infantry, I, 55
Fourteenth Territorial Legislature (Arizona), III, 8
Fourth Artillery, III, 365
Fourth Infantry (California Volunteers), I, 63
Fox, Dixon Ryan, book by, assessed, III, 79
Fox Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Fox, Theron, book by, reviewed, IV, 299
Fraissenot, Leonce, at Clifton, II, 70
Frambes, O. S., III, 345
France, noted, I, 10; sponsors Mexican expedition, II, 2; and election of 1916, III, 41; and United States in Mexico, III, 246; influence on Mexican politics, IV, 115–16; and California gold rush, V, 217–23
Francis, John N., V, 141
Franciscans, in California, I, 71–72; II, 342; in Baja California, I, 72; at Tumacacori, I, 73–74; compared with Jesuits, I, 145; at San Xavier del Bac, II, 127, 139; in Sonora, II, 167–83; conflicts with Jesuits in Sonora, III, 327, 339; and expulsion of Jesuits, III, 339; quarrels with military, IV, 338–39
Francisco (Coyotero chief), and Apache raids in Mexico, III, 139; and Bascom Affair, IV, 264–70
Francisco (Papago chief), and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 152
"Francisco Villa in Folk Songs," by Haldeen Braddy and J. H. McNeely, assessed, I, 277
Francisco Villa y La Revolucion, by Federico Cervantes, reviewed, III, 394–95
Frank C. Brown Collection of North Carolina Folklore, V, 298
Frank, Fred, I, 261–64
Frankfort (Kentucky), II, 142
Franklin (Texas), I, 343, 345, 360; II, 148n
Franklin, A. M., I, 283
Franklin, Benjamin J., and Arizona Territorial Prison, I, 321–22
Frantz, Joe B., book reviewed by, IV, 295–96
Franz, Erwin, contributes art to *Arizona and the West,* IV, 368
Fraser River (Canada), gold rush to, V, 194
"Fray Pedro Antonio de Arriquibar," by V. F. Stoner, I, 71–79
Frazer, George M., and Arizona Rangers, V, 113
"Frederick Jackson Turner," by Avery Craven, assessed, III, 82
"Frederick Jackson Turner," by Carl Becker, assessed, III, 73
"Frederick Jackson Turner," by E. E. Robinson, assessed, III, 76
"Frederick Jackson Turner," by G. L. Nute, assessed, III, 75
Frederick Jackson Turner, by M. E. Curti, assessed, III, 151
"Frederick Jackson Turner: A Memoir," by Max Farrand, assessed, III, 80
"Frederick Jackson Turner and Imperialism," by L. S. Kaplan, assessed, III, 155
"Frederick Jackson Turner and John Rogers Commons — Complementary Thinkers," by G. D. Blackwood, assessed, III, 158
"Frederick Jackson Turner and the Frontier Approach," by Avery Craven, assessed, III, 154
"Frederick Jackson Turner and the New Deal," by Curtis Nettels, assessed, III, 79

"Frederick Jackson Turner, Historian," by Avery Craven, assessed, III, 85
"Frederick Jackson Turner — Master Teacher," by W. R. Jacobs, assessed, III, 158
"Frederick Jackson Turner: Non-Economic Historian," by L. M. Hacker, assessed, III, 80
"Frederick Jackson Turner Papers in the Huntington Library," by R. A. Billington and W. R. Jacobs, II, 73–77; assessed, III, 168
Frederick Remington in the Land of His Youth, by Atwood Manley, reviewed, IV, 300
Frederick Remington Studio Collection, by Harold McCracken, reviewed, I, 198
"Free land" concept, F. J. Turner on, I, 19–20; C. A. Beard on, I, 20; E. E. Dale on, I, 20; G. W. Pierson on, I, 20; Richard Hofstadter on, I, 20; W. P. Webb on, I, 21
Free, Mickey, III, 61n; IV, 274
"Freedom and the Frontier: A Pertinent Re-Examination," by R. A. Bartlett, assessed, III, 164
Freeman, _____, III, 142–43
Freeman, Artie Elizabeth, book by, reviewed, II, 302
Freeman, Edward Augustus, influences historiography, V, 101–108
Frémont, John C., noted, II, 65; III, 17; IV, 348–49; H. H. Bancroft on, II, 106, 124; expeditions of, II, 270; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 247; book on, reviewed, III, 387–88; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 32; documents on, V, 77; and use of mules, V, 323
Frémont, Mrs. John C., I, 311; III, 17
Fremont's Fourth Expedition, by L. R. and A. W. Hafen, reviewed, III, 387–88
French, rivalry with Spaniards, I, 9; in New Mexico, I, 116; influenced by Indians, I, 207; colonists, III, 74; V, 217–18; and rainmaking, III, 206; claims against Mexico, III, 246
French, Judge, and the Peck Mine case, IV, 233
Fresno Canal and Irrigation Company (California), II, 333
Fresno County (California), II, 333–34
Freudenthal, Henrietta, II, 70
Freudenthal, Joseph, II, 69
Freudenthal, Julius, II, 58–64, 69, 72
Freudenthal, Koppel, II, 58, 63–64, 69
Freudenthal, Louis, II, 64
Freudenthal, Morris, II, 64
Freudenthal, Phoebus, II, 64, 67–69
Freudenthal, Samuel J., II, 69–70, 72
Freund, Rudolph, article by, assessed, III, 149
Friar, Alfred L., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39
Friedlaender, Isaac, II, 333, 335
Friend of the Mormons, by T. L. Kane, noted, IV, 253
Frijoles Canyon (New Mexico), I, 308
Frisco Folks, by W. E. Bain, reviewed, IV, 96
Frither, Jacob, II, 42
Fritz, Henry E., book reviewed by, V, 173–74
Frogner, Ellen, book by, reviewed, IV, 300
From Mustanger to Lawyer, by Max Coleman, reviewed, IV, 96
"From Report to Literature," by Frances Gillmor, assessed, I, 278–79
From St. Louis to Sutter's Fort, by Heinrich Lienhard, reviewed, III, 401–402
From Wilderness to Empire, by R. G. Cleland, reviewed, I, 394
Fronteras (Sonora), noted, I, 284; II, 167, 174, 180; III, 130; IV, 219; V, 258; death of George Turner at, I, 284; Juan Bautista de Anza at, II, 128–29; presidio at, II, 173; mission at, II, 181; and Apache problems, III, 130–34; and colonization of Sonora, III, 332–36; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 209; Apaches supported at, IV, 342
Fronteras River (Sonora), II, 173
Frontier, articles on, I, 7–12, 13–41; in Western historiography, III, 69–88, 148–68; hypothesis of, reappraised, IV, 45–50; literature of, IV, 105–12; W. P. Webb on, V, 2
Frontier, by MacKinley Kantor, reviewed, I, 397
Frontier America, by T. D. Clark, reviewed, I, 290–91; assessed, I, 230
"Frontier, A World Problem," by C. R. Fish, assessed, III, 71
"Frontier and American Institutions: A Criticism of the Turner Theory," by G. W. Pierson, assessed, III, 86
"Frontier and Frontiersmen of Turner's Essays: A Scrutiny of the Foundations of the Middle Western Tradition," by G. W. Pierson, assessed, III, 83
Frontier and Midland (magazine), III, 74
"Frontier and Section: A Turner 'myth'?" by N. D. Harper, assessed, III, 155
"Frontier as an Outlet for Surplus Labor," by R. S. Tucker, assessed, III, 83
"Frontier Hypothesis in Recent Historiography," by Morris Zaslow, assessed, III, 151
"Frontier in American History," by C. A. Beard, assessed, III, 82
Frontier in American History, by F. J. Turner, noted, III, 81; assessed, I, 221; III, 72
"Frontier in American Thought and Character," by R. A. Billington, assessed, III, 163
"Frontier in History," by Owen Lattimore, assessed, III, 159
Frontier in Perspective, by W. D. Wyman and C. B. Kroeber, assessed, III, 162
"Frontier Life in Southern Arizona, 1858–1861," by W. C. Eaton, noted, II, 36

Frontier Magazine, II, 254
Frontier Military Posts of Arizona, by Ray Brandes, reviewed, III, 397–98
Frontier Newspaper, by John Middagh, reviewed, I, 292–93
Frontier Steel: The Men and Their Weapons, by W. E. Rosebush, reviewed, I, 293–94
"Frontier Thesis and American Foreign Policy," by W. A. Williams, assessed, III, 160
Frontier Ways, by E. E. Dale, reviewed, III, 180–81
"Frontier West as Image of American Society: Conservative Attitudes Before the Civil War," by Rush Welter, assessed, III, 167
Frost, Daniel M., V, 62
Frye, Obed B., III, 29
Fryer, Alfred L., II, 159, 159n, 161
Fuente, Juan Fernández de la, IV, 151
"Fuero Militar" in New Spain, by L. N. McAlister, reviewed, I, 83
Fuerte River (Sonora), II, 166; III, 323–24
Fulcher, Walter, book by, reviewed, II, 302
Fuller, George W., at Camp Santa Rita, II, 287–90; and Santa Rita Mining Company, II, 356–64, 368
"Function of a Southwestern University Press," by Savoie Lottinville, assessed, I, 274
Funston, Frederick, noted, III, 29, 29n; and Pershing Expedition, III, 314–15; and border trouble in Texas, V, 328, 328n, 335–36
Fur Trade, by P. C. Phillips, reviewed, IV, 293–94
Furniss, Norman F., book by, reviewed, III, 193–94

G

Gabriel, Ralph Henry, book by, assessed, II, 94
Gadsden, James, and Gadsden Purchase, III, 245–64; IV, 224–26; V, 146; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 43
Gadsden Purchase, noted, I, 66, 344; II, 12, 279n; IV, 201, 224–26; V, 123, 134, 138, 144, 338; W. H. Emory on, I, 120; and Bascom Affair, III, 61; and Apache problem, III, 129–46; article on, III, 245–64; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 29, 43; Southern interest in, V, 109
"Gadsden Treaty," by F. C. Lockwood, assessed, I, 273
Galbraith, Victor, IV, 244
Gale, Zona, IV, 106
Galeyville (Arizona), I, 242, 246
Galiuro Mountains (Arizona), I, 146
Gallardo, José Rafael Rodriguez, and Apache problem, III, 131; and colonization of Sonora, III, 331n, 332, 335
Gallegos, Salvador, at Tucson, I, 78
Galleher, Paul W., and A. H. Clark Company, V, 73–78
Gallinas region (Arizona), II, 17
Gallup (New Mexico), noted, III, 267; coal at, IV, 374, 376
Galveston (Texas), noted, II, 39, 153
Galveston (ship), II, 38
Galveston *Daily News* (Texas), noted, II, 39; on brigandage in Nueces area, I, 258n
Gálvez, Bernardo de, and Apache problem, III, 132–33; viceroy of New Spain, IV, 340–44
Gálvez, José de, noted, II, 167; and Apache problem, III, 132; and Mexican frontier, IV, 325–27, 330–31, 333, 340
Gamarra, Father Felix, at Tumacacori, I, 73
Gambetta Mine (Montana), II, 252
Gándara, Manuel, I, 57; II, 366n; V, 38
Ganzhorn, Jack, book by, reviewed, I, 401
Garavito, Otilio, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Garcés, Father Francisco, noted, IV, 333n; in southern Arizona, I, 72–73; H. E. Bolton's work on, I, 103; and Tubac, I, 368; statue of, II, 28; at San Xavier del Bac, II, 139; at Tubutama, II, 181; death of, IV, 339
García, Father Andres, and the Moquis, IV, 338
Garcia, B. R. *See* Ramos, Basilio
García Collection, at University of Texas, III, 2
García, Father Cristóbal, work in Sonora, II, 170–71, 174, 176
García Icazbalceta Collection, at University of Texas, III, 2
Gard, Wayne, book by, reviewed, II, 194
Gardiner, C. Harvey, book by, reviewed, IV, 400–401
Gardiner, Dorothy, book by, assessed, I, 225; on Indians, I, 213
Gardiner, John de B. W., V, 256
Gardner, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 374
Gardner, Earl, article on the hanging of, V, 352–60
Gardner, Edward, V, 355
Gardner, Nancy, V, 355
Gardner, Robert, and California Land Office, II, 338
Garfield, Brian Wayne, book by, reviewed, V, 181
Garland, Hamlin, noted, I, 315; IV, 106; book by, reviewed, IV, 192
Garlick, Charles F., on Hemenway Expedition, IV, 199
Garrard, David, V, 323
Garrard, Lewis, noted, IV, 110; books by, I, 115; II, 277; V, 72; describes Santa Fe, I, 115–17
Garrett, James, at Tubac, I, 372
Garrett, Pat, I, 241
Garrison, George P., IV, 73; V, 5
Garrucho, Father José, noted, II, 138; at Guebavi, II, 132, 135

Garza, A. S., and Plan of San Diego, V, 330–31
Garza, Elojio, and Nuecestown raid, I, 263
Gass, Patrick, book by, reviewed, I, 287
Gaston, Mrs., teacher at Tombstone, I, 249
Gaston, Edwin W., Jr., book by, reviewed, IV, 89–90
Gates, Charles M., book by, reviewed, V, 91–92
Gates, Paul W., on Western character, I, 38; on Illinois Central Railroad, II, 332; writings of, noted, III, 162
Gatewood Collection, at Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Gatling gun, picture of, I, opposite 322; article on, IV, 309–24
Gatling, Richard J., article on, IV, 309–24
Gaviota Pass (California), II, 348
Geary, John W., IV, 310
Geiger, Louis G., book by, reviewed, I, 386–88
Geiger, Maynard J., O. F. M., book by, reviewed, III, 391–92
General Land Office, map of 1866, I, 57
General Tom Green, by O. B. Faulk, noted, V, 268
"General Works on the American Indian," by Thomas Torrans, II, 79–103
"Generation of Prairie Historiography," by E. D. Ross, assessed, III, 150
"Generation of the Frontier Hypothesis: 1893–1932," by F. L. Paxson, assessed, III, 77–78
Gentile Comes to Utah, by R. J. Dwyer, noted, IV, 254
Gentle Tamers, by Dee Brown, reviewed, I, 86–87
Genung, C. B., IV, 228n
Geographical and Statistical Society, and Sylvester Mowry, II, 14
Geological Survey, United States, noted, II, 16, 18, 204, 211; under J. W. Powell, I, 202; IV, 1–3
George Catlin and the Old Frontier, by Harold McCracken, reviewed, III, 98–99
George, Henry, on California land speculation, II, 332, 334
George W. Soliday Collection of Western Americana, by Peter Decker, reviewed, III, 401
George Washington University, F. W. Hodge at, I, 202
Georgia, and Spanish Borderlands, I, 106n; and election of 1916, III, 54
Gerhard, Peter, book by, reviewed, IV, 302
Germans, noted, I, 11; in San Antonio (Texas), I, 121; in Fresno County (California), II, 333
Germany, noted, I, 11; II, 69; agricultural methods of at Tubac, I, 369; emigration from, II, 57; Jesuits from in Pimería Alta, II, 128; and election of 1916, III, 43; and California gold rush, V, 223–25; and United States-Mexican relations, V, 328; and Latin America, V, 331–33; and Mexico, V, 333
Geronimo (Arizona), I, 56
Geronimo, noted, I, 51–52, 61, 63–64, 307; II, 71; III, 201; V, 354; picture of, I, opposite 67; capture of, I, 240; and Tubac, I, 368; and Bascom Affair, III, 59
Gheldof, Father, at Yuma prison, I, 330
Ghent, William J., book by, noted, I, 211; book by, assessed, I, 223; article by, noted, IV, 349
Ghost Dance, by D. H. Miller, reviewed, II, 382–84
Ghost Ranch (New Mexico), booklet on, III, 91
Giannini, A. P., I, 10
Gibbon, John, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 375, 375n
Gibbons, John, II, 254
Gibson, George Rutledge, book by, noted, V, 72; with A. W. Doniphan, I, 114–15
Giddens, Paul H., article by, IV, 127–44
Giddings, Doctor, II, 148
Gifford, James C., article by, assessed, I, 279
Gila Bend (Arizona), ruins at, II, 16; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 255, 266
Gila City (Arizona), V, 254, 264–65
Gila County (Arizona), noted, I, 60, 62; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174–77
Gila River (Arizona), noted, I, 47, 51, 56, 58, 62–63, 317, 323; II, 72; IV, 328; V, 355; and route of Kearny, I, 146; and Butterfield Trail, I, 366; ruins along, II, 12, 14; natives along, II, 14; and Mexican Cession, III, 245–47; IV, 202–23; Indian encounter along, IV, 158–59; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173–75
Gila Trail, by B. B. Harris, reviewed, III, 294–95
Gila Valley (Arizona), noted, II, 66; Indians of, I, 139; Clantons in, I, 234, 234n, 282; Jewish pioneers in, II, 63–72; Jesuit missions in, II, 127–39, 373; and Apache problem, III, 131; and agitation for transcontinental railroad, III, 252
Gila Valley Bank, II, 66–68
Gila Valley, Globe and Northern Railway, II, 66
Gilbert, Alfred W., V, 141
Gilbert, Benjamin F., book reviewed by, I, 190–91
Gilchriese, John D., article by, I, 232–47
Gileño Apaches, raid Sonora, IV, 328, 338; defeat of, IV, 332–33, 336, 338, 342. *See also* Apache Indians
Giles, George, II, 372
Gilfallen, Arthur, books by, noted, I, 338
Gillespie, Archibald H., book on, reviewed, IV, 182–83
Gillmor, Frances, article by, assessed, I, 278–79
Gilmore, Alexander, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 342, 342n
Gilmore, Watt, on E. M. Rhodes, II, 316–17
Gilpin, H. A., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261, 264
Gird, Richard, with Woolsey expedition, IV, 167

Gitt, William H., and Peralta Grant, I, 164, 164n
Gladwin, Harold S., book by, noted, II, 80
Glen Canyon (Arizona), IV, 371
Glen Springs (Texas), Villa raids, III, 312, 319
Glendale (California), V, 72
Glenn Estate (California), collection in Bancroft Library, II, 330
Glenn Pool (Oklahoma), IV, 136
Glidden, Joseph P., and barbed wire, I, 342
Globe (Arizona), noted, I, 161; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175–77; II, 68, 374; Solomon-Wickersham Company at, II, 66; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 343; and Gardner hanging, V, 352–57
Glorieta Pass (New Mexico), on Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n; battle at, V, 120
Godkin, Edward Lawrence, on "Safety Valve" concept, I, 24, 27; on frontier, I, 29; writings of, assessed, III, 70
Goetzmann, William H., book by, reviewed, II, 192–93; article by, II, 265–78; book reviewed by, V, 371–72
Gold Basin Mine (Arizona), IV, 376
Gold Camp, by Larry Barsness, reviewed, V, 376
Gold Hill (Nevada), II, 205
Gold Lettered Egg and Other New Mexico Tales, by Ted Raynor, reviewed, V, 375
Gold rush (California), noted, I, 207; II, 114–15, 120; and Butterfield Trail, I, 359; and cattle drives, II, 341–52; world impact of, V, 187–232
Goldberg, Isaac, II, 57
Golden Treasures of the San Juan, by J. B. Marshall and T. H. Cornelius, reviewed, III, 306
Golder, Frank A., on F. E. Leupp, II, 90; on James McLaughlin, II, 90
Goldrick, Oscar J., book on, reviewed, I, 300
Goldwater, Barry, noted, I, 70; II, 57; and Arizona's heritage, II, 33
Goldwater, Joseph, II, 57
Goldwater, Michael, II, 57
Gomez, Francisco, II, 56
Gondura, Francisco, in territorial prison, I, 320
Goni, Father Pedro Matías, founds San Francisco Xavier de Maicoba, II, 175
Gonzáles, Father Manuel, at San Estanislao del Ootcam, II, 176
González, Elías, and Apache raids in Sonora, III, 135
Gonzalvo, Father Francisco, at San Xavier del Bac, II, 128
Good, Alice B., obituary note, IV, 179; photograph of, IV, opposite 179; and preservation of early Arizona newspapers, II, 33, 36
Good Samaritan Hospital (Phoenix), III, 346
Good Springs (Nevada), mines at, IV, 377
Goodbier, ———, V, 265
Goode, John Thomas, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 367, 367n
Goodnight, Charles, book on, noted, I, 342; on reading habits of cowboys, II, 311; and use of mules, V, 325
Goodrich, Carter, on "safety valve" concept, I, 25; article by, assessed, III, 81
Goodwin Canyon (Arizona), and Bascom Affair, III, 62
Goodwin, Cardinal, book by, noted, I, 211; book by, assessed, I, 221; and *Pacific Historical Review,* V, 73
Goodwin, Grenville, dedication to, III, 201–204; picture of, III, opposite 201; works of, III, 204
Goodwin, John N., noted, I, 56; IV, 158; and Arizona election of 1865, III, 351–54; Woolsey's report to, IV, 169–76; named governor of Arizona, V, 140, 140n
Goodwin Wash (Arizona), I, 56
Goodwyn, Frank, book by, reviewed, I, 196
Goodykoontz, Colin B., book by, assessed, I, 222–23
Goose Lake (New Mexico), II, 153
Gordon, Dudley, article by, I, 305–16; book reviewed by, I, 84
Gordon, Laura C. B., in Tombstone schools, I, 249
"Gosha Ute" Indians, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 359, 368, 373
Goss, Helen Rocca, book by, reviewed, I, 92–93
Goss, John, discovers diary of P. R. Way, II, 36
Goss, Lucy B., sells diary of P. R. Way, II, 37
Goss, Ralston, II, 36
Gould, Jay, noted, III, 263; and Texas and Pacific Railroad, I, 167n, 172
Goulding, ———, prospects for copper, II, 60–61
Gove, Jesse A., book by, noted, IV, 253
"Government of the Days," by Richard Van Valkenburgh, assessed, I, 273
"Government of the Navajos," by Richard Van Valkenburgh, assessed, I, 273
G. P. Hotel (Chicago), V, 251
Grace Church (San Francisco), V, 253
"Graduated Retirement and the Southwest," by John Shirer, assessed, I, 276
Graebner, Norman A., book reviewed by, IV, 391–92; on manifest destiny, II, 277–78
Graham County (Arizona), noted, I, 50, 56–58, 62–63; II, 65–72; and Spanish-American War, II, 375
Graham, James D., and Mexican Cession boundary commission, IV, 209–11, 215–18
Gran Quivira (New Mexico), noted by Josiah Gregg, II, 11
Grand Canyon (Arizona), noted, II, 31, 57; as boundary of Southwest, I, 105n; J. W. Powell explores, I, 202; and C. F. Lummis, I, 312; prehistoric ruins at, II, 16; archaeology of, II, 20; and mountain men, II, 270; article on trip to, III, 265–84; and Stanton's plan, IV, 375

Grand Canyon, by J. W. Krutch, reviewed, I, 95–97
Grand Central Mine (Arizona), I, 254, 257
Grand Coulee Dam, I, 10
Grand Hotel (Tombstone), I, 234
Grand Junction (Colorado), noted, IV, 370
Grand River (Colorado), exploration of, II, 271
Grandpa Was A Polygamist, by Paul Bailey, reviewed, III, 302–303
Granger, Byrd H., book by, reviewed, III, 176–77; as editor, I, 44; articles by, assessed, I, 279
Granite Creek (Arizona), I, 54
Grant, Ulysses S., noted, I, 50; and Indian policy in Arizona, I, 154, 157–58; reacts to Camp Grant Massacre, I, 154; and oil industry, IV, 132–33
Grant, W. S., and Bascom Affair, III, 65
Granville, Stuart, ranch library of, II, 314
Grapevine Pass (California), II, 344
Grape Vine Springs (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 171–72, 175
Graphic Description of Pacific Coast Outlaws, by C. H. Shinn, reviewed, I, 396
Gray, Andrew B., with Charles Schuchard, II, 369; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary commission, III, 247–50; IV, 202–203, 207–20, 225–26; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 38, 51
Gray, L. C., book by, noted, I, 333–34
Graydon, James "Paddy," IV, 265n
Grayson, John B., V, 114
Grazhofer, Johann, at Guebavi, II, 128–29
Great American West, by J. D. Horan, assessed, I, 230–31
Great Basin, seen by mountain men, II, 270; mapped, II, 271
Great Basin Kingdom, by L. J. Arrington, assessed, IV, 253–54; noted, IV, 257
Great Britain. *See* England and Britain
Great Buffalo Hunt, by Wayne Gard, reviewed, II, 194
Great Frontier, by W. P. Webb, noted, I, 21, 28, 36; III, 71, 156; assessed, II, 267; V, 10–15, 22–23, 27
Great Iron Trail, by R. W. Howard, reviewed, V, 175–76
Great Lakes region, Toltecans in, II, 8; Mexican labor in, II, 320
Great Plains, by W. P. Webb, noted, I, 18, 219; III, 75; assessed, I, 223; V, 6–10, 21–22, 26–27
Great Plains region, wild horses on, II, 140–46
Great Salt Lake, seen by mountain men, II, 270; map of, noted, II, 271
Great Salt Lake, by D. L. Morgan, noted, IV, 254
Great Sioux Uprising, by C. M. Oehler, reviewed, I, 390–91
Great Southern Overland. *See* Overland Mail Company
Great Stagecoach Robbers of the West, by E. B. Block, reviewed, V, 285–86
Great Surveys of the American West, by R. A. Bartlett, reviewed, V, 371–72
Great Train Robberies of the West, by E. B. Block, reviewed, I, 298
Great West, by C. Neider, assessed, I, 230
"Great Western." *See* Bourgette, Sarah
Great Westerner, by B. F. Blackwelder, reviewed, IV, 185–87
Greater Southwest, by R. N. Richardson and C. C. Rister, assessed, I, 224
Greek Theatre (Los Angeles), I, 305
Greeks, and lasso, II, 187
Greeley, Horace, III, 358n
Green, John, noted, I, 61; and Apaches, I, 152; impressions of Arizona, I, 152n
Green, Joseph S. [James S.], V, 59–61, 128
Green River (Utah), exploration of, II, 271; IV, 2
Green, Tom, book on, noted, V, 268
Green, W. C., III, 343
Green, Will S., II, 334
Greene, Donald P., books reviewed by, I, 293–94; IV, 292–93
Greene, William Corner, I, 256n, 271
Greenfield, Amos, IV, 69
Greenway, John C., collection of, I, 69
Greenwood, Robert, book by, reviewed, III, 97
Greever, William S., book reviewed by, II, 380–81; work of, noted, II, 332
Gregg, Josiah, noted, IV, 110; books by, noted, I, 113; II, 277; on acquisition of Mexico, I, 120n; on ruins in New Mexico, II, 11; on mules, V, 317, 323
Gressley, Gene M., book reviewed by, III, 188–89; article by, assessed, III, 164
Grey Moustache (Navajo silversmith), quoted, V, 237, 240
Grey, Smith, I, 237
Grey, Zane, I, 1, 7
Griffin, Frank, and Tubac restoration, I, 368–77; II, 28; letter to editor, I, 380–81; on C. D. Poston, II, 280n
Griffin, Gay, and Tubac restoration, I, 368–77; II, 28; letter to editor, I, 380–81
Griffith, William M., I, 320
Grimes, James W., V, 140
Grinnell, George Bird, books by, reviewed, IV, 85–86, 404; book by, assessed, II, 86
Griswold, Wesley S., book by, reviewed, V, 175–76
Grivas, Theodore, book by, reviewed, V, 276–78; article by, V, 63–78; books reviewed by, I, 87–88; II, 385
Groom Creek (Arizona), IV, 234
Gross, Charles J., Jr., letter to editor, III, 173
Grosvenor, Horace C., II, 52, 52n, 53, 147, 287–92, 355, 358–60, 363–64, 367–68; III, 144
Grover, Colonel, I, 55
Groves, Alexander, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 347–48
Grow, Galusha A., V, 122

Guadalajara (Mexico), noted, II, 138; and Peralta Grant, I, 164n; and colonization of Sonora, III, 329; V, 80
Guadalupe de Teuricachi (Sonora), mission of, II, 181
Guadalupe Hidalgo, Treaty of, noted, II, 12; and Indian control, I, 134, 147; and Apache problem, III, 129, 137; and boundary question, III, 246; terms of, IV, 201–206, 211–13, 222, 226; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 30, 32
Guanajuato (Mexico), II, 133
Guásavas, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Guásavas
Guaymas (Sonora), noted, IV, 330; Jesuits at, II, 137; mission near, II, 174; supply base at, II, 280n; and Arizona mines, III, 145; and colonization of Sonora, III, 339; C. D. Poston at, V, 35; and Arizona Territory, V, 35; and gold rush, V, 198
Guaymas Railroad, I, 175
Guaymas, San José de Laguna de. *See* San José de Laguna de Guaymas
Gudde, Erwin G., and origin of name California, III, 234
Guebavi. *See* Guevavi
Guerrero (Mexico), and Pershing Expedition, III, 315, 318
Guevavi (Arizona), mission at, noted, II, 127–35, 171; III, 131
Guide to Colorado Ghost Towns and Mining Camps, by Perry Eberhart, reviewed, I, 397
Guide to Virginia City, Nevada, and the Comstock Lode Area, reviewed, IV, 193
"Guide to the History of the Missions of Sonora," by G. B. Eckhart, II, 165–83
"Guide to the History of U. S. Army Installations in Arizona," by Ray Brandes, I, 42–65; noted, I, 100
Guío, José, and economic survey of New Spain, V, 80
Gulf of California, noted, IV, 370–71; and Seri Indians, I, 133; and coastal tribes, I, 139; navigation of, III, 247; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 258; and opening of Arizona Territory, V, 35
Gulf Oil Company, IV, 138
Gun Digest, by J. T. Amber, reviewed, IV, 192
Gunnison, John W., book by, noted, IV, 252; map of, noted, II, 271
Guns. *See* under individual names
Guns of the Old West, by C. E. Chapel, reviewed, IV, 401–402
Guns on the Early Frontiers, by C. P. Russell, reviewed, I, 82–83
Gunter Hotel (San Antonio), V, 2
Guoydag (Sonora), Kino at, II, 235
Gurley, James Addison, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 126, 126n, 128, 135, 140–41, 144–45; picture of, V, opposite 132
Gurlick, Howard E., book by, reviewed, IV, 302
Guthrie (Oklahoma), and Rough Riders, III, 114
Gutierrez, Father Narciso, at Tumacacori, I, 75
Guzman, Diego de, expedition to Yaqui River, I, 139
Guzmán, Nuño de, slaving expeditions into Sonora, III, 323, 326
Gwin, William M., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 43, 45, 47, 128

H

Haas, Carl V., and RO Ranch, IV, 357–68
Hacienda de Santa Rita (Arizona), II, 284n; sketch of, II, opposite 356
Hacker, Louis M., noted, III, 152; on frontier, I, 33; articles by, noted, III, 77; article by, assessed, III, 80
Hackett, Charles Wilson, III, 1–2
Hafen, Ann W., books by, reviewed, II, 196–97; III, 387–88; IV, 91–92, 253, 406; books by, noted, V, 77–78
Hafen, LeRoy R., noted, IV, 303; books by, reviewed, II, 196–97; III, 387–88; IV, 91–92, 253, 406; books by, noted, I, 211–14; V, 70, 72, 77–78; books by, assessed, I, 226; book reviewed by, III, 303–304; and Indian in frontier history, I, 212, 213–14
Hagan, William T., book by, reviewed, IV, 92–93
Hagemann, E. R., article by, V, 249–67
Hager, Anna Marie, book by, reviewed, I, 187–88
Hager, Everett Gordon, book by, reviewed, I, 187–88
Hager, William M., articles by, I, 258–70; V, 327–36; book reviewed by, V, 275–76
"Hail to Arizona, the Sun-Kissed Land" (song), by E. R. Avrill, quoted, II, 375
Haile, Father Berard, collection of, V, 268–69
Hale, Edward Everett, translation of *Amadís de Gaula,* noted, III, 235
Hale, Will, book by, reviewed, I, 285–86
Hales, Henry, at Tularosa Canyon, II, 21
Haley, E. J., book by, reviewed, II, 397
Haley, J. Evetts, book by, noted, I, 342; article by, assessed, III, 90
Hall, James, book by, assessed, II, 96
Hall, Martin Hardwick, book by, reviewed, III, 102; articles by, I, 343–51; V, 337–51; books reviewed by, II, 392–94; V, 278–79
Hall, Sharlot, I, 310; IV, 303
Halseth, Odd, IV, 308
Hamer, Frank, and Texas Rangers, V, 16
Hamilton, Pat, and early journalism (Arizona), noted, I, 355
Hamlin, William Lee, book by, reviewed, I, 400
Hammond, _____, silver strike by, IV, 228
Hammond, George P., and Bancroft Library, I, 218; and *Pacific Historical Review,* V, 73
Hammond, John T., II, 365
Hamtramck, John F., IV, 242
Hance, John, III, 279–80, 284

Hancock, J. C., I, 284
Hancock, Keith, on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier*, V, 14–15
Hancock, W. N., on California gold rush, V, 216
Hancock, Winfield Scott, and Gatling gun, IV, 316
Hand, George, diary of, noted, I, 70; II, 29
Handbook of American Indians North of Mexico, by F. W. Hodge, noted, I, 2, 102, 203; II, 89; J. W. Powell works on, IV, 3
Handbook of Arizona, by R. J. Hinton, I, 57; II, 16
Hands Up, by D. J. Cook, reviewed, I, 199
Hansen, Charles E., Jr., book by, reviewed, II, 300–301
Hansen, Marcus L., article by, assessed, III, 79; on West as "world frontier," I, 28
Hanson, W. M., and Plan of San Diego, V, 334
Happy Camp (Arizona), G. H. R. Moran at, V, 255, 264, 266
Harbor Island (Seattle), V, 184
Hardacre, Emma C., article by, noted, II, 19
Hardeman, Nicholas P., book reviewed by, I, 85
Hardeman, Peter, and battle of Mesilla, I, 345–48
Hardin, John Wesley, book by, reviewed, IV, 189–90
Harding, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 372
Hardy, R. W. H., in Northern Mexico, II, 11
Hargraves, Edward H., discovers gold in Australia, V, 195
Harlan, James, V, 144
Harper, N. D., articles by, assessed, III, 154, 155
Harper's (magazine), I, 19, 309; II, 17, 19, 25; V, 19
Harper's Encyclopedia of United States History, noted, I, 329
Harrington, Mark, and rainmaking experiments, III, 213, 225, 229–30
Harris, Benjamin Butler, book by, reviewed, III, 294–95
Harris, Beth Kay, book by, reviewed, IV, 196
Harris, Ira, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 46–47, 145
Harris, John, book by, reviewed, I, 396
Harris, Margaret, book by, reviewed, I, 396
Harris, Theodore D., letter to editor on poems of army personnel, III, 384–86
Harrison, John, and development of chronometer, II, 227, 227n
Harrison, John, saloon of, I, 283
Harrison, R. M., and Tubac dedication, I, 372
Harrover, B. F., battles Apaches at Fort Bowie, I, 52
Hart, Minnie, and Tombstone schools, I, 254
Hart, Simeon, noted, I, 344n; and Civil War, V, 111
Harte, Bret, noted, II, 115; IV, 106, 112; book by, reviewed, III, 402; criticism of, II, 282n
Hartford Empire Company (Connecticut), and W. P. Webb's *Divided We Stand*, V, 17
Hartford Evening Press (Connecticut), Arizona correspondence in, II, 14; J. Allyn's article in, II, 14
Hartley's map of Arizona, noted, I, 57
Harvard Commission on Western History, II, 74
Harvard University (Massachusetts), noted, I, 5, 17, 21, 30, 102, 221, 332; II, 110; III, 79; V, 5; C. F. Lummis at, I, 303, 306; J. W. Fewkes at, II, 21; and Rough Riders, III, 117
Hasinai Indians, IV, 334
Haskins, Charles H., at University of Wisconsin, III, 380; teaches H. E. Bolton, IV, 72; and Turner, V, 106
Hassayampa Club (Los Angeles), III, 16
Hassayampa River (Arizona), noted, IV, 160; gold discovery at, IV, 227; mine on, IV, 234n
Hasseamp River. *See* Hassayampa River
Hastings, James R., articles by, I, 146–60; III, 321–40
Hastings, Lansford Warren, V, 52
Hatch, William H., and rainmaking tests, III, 226
Haury, Emil W., at Tubac dedication, I, 371; article by, assessed, I, 272; and Arizona State Museum, II, 30
Hauser, Samuel T., II, 246, 246n
Havasu Lake (Arizona), II, 33
Havasupai Indians, contact with Spaniards, I, 140; passivity of, I, 144; III, 279–80
Hawaii, early missionary work in, I, 9; trade with, I, 9; and California gold rush, V, 189–93
Hawaiian Agriculture Society, founding of, V, 190
Hawgood, John A., article by, IV, 345–56
Haycraft, Samuel, noted, V, 136; apprenticeship of C. D. Poston, V, 34; note on, V, 137n
Hayden, Carl, noted, I, 68; IV, 305; preserves Arizona's heritage, II, 33; member of Congress, III, 7n, 24, 24n
Hayden, Charles Trumbull, IV, 305
Hayden, F. V., noted, II, 19, 240, 271–72
Hayden's Crossing (Arizona), Hemenway excavations near, IV, 199
Hayes, Carlton J. H., on West as "world frontier," I, 28; on frontier, I, 34; article by, assessed, III, 149
Haynes, Henry W., on Archaeological Institute of America, II, 24
Hays, John (Jack), II, 148, 148n; V, 323
Hazen, Henry, supports rainmaking experiments, III, 213–16, 227

Heald, Weldon F., article by, assessed, I, 278
Healdton (Oklahoma), oil fields at, IV, 140
Health Seekers of Southern California, 1870–1900, by J. E. Baur, reviewed, III, 100–101
Heap, Gwinn Harris, book by, reviewed, I, 97–98; book by, noted, V, 77
Heard, Dwight B., IV, 30, 37
Hearst, William Randolph, II, 124; III, 21
Heaven On Earth, by W. J. McNiff, noted, IV, 258
Heck Thomas, Frontier Marshal, by Glenn Shirley, reviewed, V, 172–73
Hedgpeth, Lewis J., III, 348
Hedrick, Ulysses P., book by, noted, I, 341
Hegel, George Wilhelm Frederick, suggests "safety valve" concept, I, 24
"Hegel, the Turner Hypothesis, and the Safety-Valve Theory," by W. S. Holt, assessed, III, 151
Heintzelman, Charles, appointed to West Point, V, 144
Heintzelman Mine (Arizona), II, 284n, 286; V, 45, 115, 127
Heintzelman, Samuel P., establishes Fort Yuma, I, 47; and Sonora Exploring and Mining Company, II, 280n; identifying notes on, II, 362n, 363–64; V, 143n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 35, 44–51, 128–48, 143n; picture of, V, opposite 142
Helena (Montana), constitutional convention at, II, 253, 255
Helm, Ben Hardin, V, 137
Hemenway, Mary, finances archaeological expedition, II, 22; interest in archaeology, IV, 198
Hemenway Southwestern Archaeological Expedition, noted, II, 2; F. W. Hodge works with, I, 202; in Arizona and New Mexico, II, 22–24; F. H. Cushing directs, IV, 198–99
Henderson, Patrick C., article by, IV, 227–36
Henderson, Randall, book by, reviewed, IV, 195
Hendricks, George, book by, reviewed, II, 395–96; article by, assessed, I, 277
Henely, Austin, noted, I, 64; serves in Arizona, V, 260
Henlein, Paul C., book by, reviewed, I, 395–96
Hennessey, Mary, I, 254
Hentig, Mrs. Edmund C., V, 261
Hepah, California, by H. F. Dobyns, reviewed, IV, 393–94
Herbert, Philemon T., and Civil War in Southwest, I, 347, 347n; V, 111, 111n, 112–13
Heritage of the Valley, by G. W. and H. P. Beattie, noted, IV, 256
"Hermit of the Chiricahuas," by M. K. Rak, assessed, I, 272
Hermosillo (Sonora), noted, II, 179; V, 55; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 217; José de Gálvez at, IV, 331
Hermosillo *La Constitución* (Sonora), files of, V, 165
Hernandez, Elicio, and Pershing Expedition, III, 316
Herrera, Father Juan de, and colonization of Sonora, III, 323
Herrero Delgadito. *See* Atsidi Sani
Herring, Sarah I., and Tombstone schools, I, 253–54
Herring, William, I, 243
Herron, Edward A., book by, reviewed, IV, 300–301
Hersey, Major, and Rough Riders, III, 119
Hertzog, Carl, article by, noted, I, 376
Hewett, Edgar Lee, dedication to, V, 287–90; picture of, V, opposite 287; works of, V, 289–90; noted, I, 3; on C. F. Lummis, I, 303
Hexter, J. H., on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 13
Heyman, Max L., book by, reviewed, II, 384–85; books reviewed by, I, 181; IV, 90–91
Heywood Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Hibbard, Benjamin H., book by, noted, I, 341
Hibben, Frank C., book reviewed by, IV, 81–82
Hickok, Wild Bill, books on, reviewed, I, 300–301
Hicks, John D., book by, reviewed, III, 200; articles by, noted, III, 79, 150; concept of West, I, 18; and "safety valve" concept, I, 25; on Western character, I, 37; on frontier ethos, I, 41; article by, assessed, III, 84; on writings of W. P. Webb, V, 9–10, 12, 21; on P. M. Dunne, V, 97
Hidalgo, José María, revolution led by, IV, 113–14
Hidden Treasure, by Jeanne Horn, reviewed, V, 376
Higgins, Frank, and *Mesilla Times,* V, 341, 343–45, 347–48, 350
High Country Empire: The High Plains and Rockies, by R. G. Athearn, reviewed, III, 189–90
High, James, article by, II, 245–64; letter to editor, III, 172–73
Higley, Lutie Lee, article by, assessed, I, 279
Hill, Daniel, II, 348
Hill, Joe, and Clanton gang, I, 282, 282n, 283–84
Hillsboro (New Mexico), early newspaper at, I, 354
Hine, Robert V., book by, reviewed, IV, 391–92; book reviewed by, II, 384–85
Hinton, Harwood P., Assistant Editor of *Arizona and the West,* III, 169; editorial preface, V, preceeding 183; book reviewed by, IV, 393–94
Hinton, Richard J., book by, reviewed, IV, 300; book by, noted, I, 57, 60, 62; II, 16; classifies ruins in Southwest, II, 19

Hinton's map of 1878, noted, I, 60
Hispanic precedents of name California, III, 233
Hispanic Society of America, III, 4
Historia Alexandri Magni de Preliis, by Archpriest Leo, and origin of name California, III, 244
Historia del Tribunal del Santo Oficio de la Inquisicion en Mexico, by J. T. Medina, noted, II, 57
Historia Generale Delle Indies Occidentali, by F. L. de Gómara, noted, I, 69
Historic Highways of America, by A. B. Hulbert, noted, V, 68
Historic Trail of the American Indians, by T. P. Christensen, assessed, II, 95–96
"Historical Background of Turner's Frontier Essay," by Lee Benson, assessed, III, 154
Historical Memoir of Pimería Alta, by E. F. Kino, assessed, IV, 147–56
Historical Memoirs of New California, by Fray Francisco Palóu, by H. E. Bolton, noted, I, 2
Historical Society of Southern California (Los Angeles), II, 123
Historical Society of Southern California: Bibliography of All Published Works, 1884–1957, by A. M. and E. G. Hager, reviewed, I, 187–88
"Historiographic Setting of Turner's Frontier Essay," by Fulmer Mood, assessed, III, 87
Historiography, lag in, II, 107–26
"History as High Adventure," by W. P. Webb, noted, I, 377
History as Romantic Art, by David Levin, reviewed, III, 192–93
History in a Changing World, by Geoffery Barraclough, noted, V, 14
History of a Valley, noted, IV, 260; assessed, IV, 255
History of Agriculture in Dane County, Wisconsin, by B. H. Hibbard, noted, I, 341
History of Agriculture in Wisconsin, by Joseph Schafer, noted, I, 341
History of Agriculture in the Northern United States, 1620–1860, by P. W. Bidwell and J. I. Falconer, noted, I, 333
History of Agriculture in the Southern United States to 1860, by L. C. Gray, noted, I, 333–34
History of Agriculture in the State of New York, by U. P. Hedrick, noted I, 341
History of Arizona and New Mexico, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, I, 131; IV, 304
History of California, by C. E. Chapman, noted, III, 233
History of California, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, I, 131
History of Humble Oil and Refining Company, by H. M. Larson and K. W Porter, reviewed, II, 190–92
History of Printing in the United States, by D. C. McMurtrie, noted, I, 352
History of South Dakota, by H. S. Schell, reviewed, IV, 93–94
History of Utah, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, IV, 252
History of the American Frontier, by F. L. Paxson, assessed, I, 222; noted, I, 18, 209; III, 107
History of the Ancient Southwest, by H. S. Gladwin, noted, II, 80
History of the Norman Conquest, by E. A. Freeman, noted, V, 102
History of the North Mexican States and Texas, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, I, 130
History of the Pacific Coast, by J. W. Caughey, assessed, I, 224
History of the Pacific States, by H. H. Bancroft, noted, I, 2, 214; II, 112; assessed, I, 218
History of the University of Missouri, by F. F. Stephens, reviewed, V, 283–84
Hittell, John S., II, 117, 123
Hittell, Theodore H., I, 309
Hixton (Wisconsin), IV, 71
H. K. Porter Company (New York), II, 63
Hobson, Richmond P., Jr., book by, reviewed, IV, 195
Hodge, Frederick Webb, dedication to, I, 202–205; picture of, I, opposite 202; works of, I, 204–205; books by, noted, I, 2–3, 102; II, 88–89; noted, I, 206, 309; II, 3, 7, 21; work in Arizona and New Mexico, I, 130; directs Southwest Museum, I, 312; and collections at Southwest Museum, I, 315; on G. B. Grinnell, II, 86; aids E. S. Curtis, II, 88; on Hemenway Expedition, II, 23; IV, 199
Hoebel, E. Adamson, and Indian studies, I, 215
Hofstadter, Richard, book by, noted, III, 152; article by, assessed, III, 152; and "free land" theory, I, 20; and "safety valve" concept, I, 26; on frontier, I, 34; on geographic determinism, I, 40
Hogg, James S., book on, reviewed, I, 389–90; and rainmaking tests, III, 228
Hohokam Indians, II, 33
Hoig, Stan, books by, reviewed, I, 397–98; IV, 90–91
Hoijer, Harry, III, 203
Hojome Indians, thievery of, IV, 151
Holbrook (Arizona), noted, III, 13, 34; Camp Supply at, I, 53; W. C. Barnes at, II, 204
Hold Autumn in Your Hand, by G. S. Perry, reviewed, I, 398
Holder, Charles F., I, 309
Hole-In-The-Rock, by D. E. Miller, reviewed, II, 386
Holladay Street, by Max Miller, reviewed, V, 181
Hollenback, Frank R., books by, reviewed, I, 400; III, 199; IV, 97; V, 180
Hollenbeck Hotel (Los Angeles), III, 16
Holliday Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 70
Holliday, John H. ("Doc"), noted, I, 251; and fight at O. K. Corral, I, 236, 239–45

Holliday, W. J., publishes rare books, I, 70; and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, II, 33
Hollon, W. Eugene, book by, reviewed, III, 388–89; books reviewed by, I, 290–91; III, 185–86
Holmes, William H., noted, II, 7; archaeological theory of, II, 25; IV, 199
Holmes' Well (Arizona), V, 263
Holt, W. Stull, article by, assessed, III, 151; and "safety valve" concept, I, 24
Holy Office (Spain), action of against Jews in Mexico, II, 55–56
Homestead Act (1862), noted, III, 81; and public lands, I, 336; and settlement of Kansas, IV, 51
"Homestead Act and Labor Surplus," by F. A. Shannon, assessed, III, 81
Homestead Strike (Pennsylvania), I, 26; III, 149
Homeward to Zion, by William Mulder, assessed, IV, 256–57
Homsher, Lola M., book by, reviewed, IV, 291–92; book reviewed by, V, 372–73
Honest Preface and Other Essays, by W. P. Webb, reviewed, III, 185–86; noted, I, 99; V, 6
Honolulu (Hawaii), V, 189, 193
Hooker, Mrs. H. C., V, 266
Hooper, George F., V, 43
Hooper, Mrs. William, corresponds with F. J. Turner, II, 74
Hoover, Bill H., V, 325
Hoover, H. H., book by, reviewed, I, 197
Hoover, Herbert, noted, II, 121; III, 13; and Colorado River Commission, IV, 28, 32–35, 38
Hopi Indians, noted, I, 72; picture of a village, II, opposite 16; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; resistance to missionaries, I, 144; villages of, II, 20, 30; agriculture of, III, 269–70; economy and customs described, III, 270–73; Juan Bautista de Anza visits, IV, 338; move to Rio Grande, IV, 338
Hopi Kachina Dolls, by Harold Colton, reviewed, II, 387–88
"Hopi Snake-Washing: 1893," by Geofrey Sykes, assessed, I, 272–73
Hopkins, Ernest J., II, 67
Hopkins, Mark, III, 263
Horan, James D., book by, assessed, I, 230–31
Horcasitas, San Miguel de. *See* San Miguel de Horcasitas
Horgan, Paul, on Josiah Gregg, I, 113
Horn, Jeanne, book by, reviewed, V, 376
Horn, Tom, on founding of Tombstone, I, 249n
Horse trappings, Apache and Navajo, V, 233–48
Horse Wrangler, by F. C. Bard, reviewed, III, 303–304
Horton, W. B., and schools of Arizona, I, 250
Hough, Emerson, book by, assessed, I, 200; quoted, I, 1, 3
Houghton, _____, and California land purchases, II, 339
House, Edward M., and election of 1916, III, 40
House of Representatives, United States, noted, III, 14; and election of 1916, III, 56; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 129
Householder, E. Ross, on Colorado River Compact, IV, 36
Houston, R. B., and Rough Riders, III, 116
Houston, Sam, noted, V, 16; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 259; V, 110
Houston *Telegraph* (Texas), on mules, V, 321
How Come It's Called That, by Virginia Madison and Hallie Stillwell, reviewed, I, 197
"How the Frontier Shaped the American Character," by R. A. Billington, assessed, III, 163
Howard, A. E., I, 356
Howard, Jacob M., V, 145
Howard, James, book by, reviewed, I, 189–90; book reviewed by, I, 389–90
Howard, Oliver O., book by, noted, I, 160; meets Apaches in Arizona, I, 159–60; and Bascom Affair, III, 68; and Gatling gun, IV, 320
Howard, Robert West, books by, reviewed, IV, 194; V, 175–76, 182; book by, assessed, I, 229
Howard, Russel, V, 118
Howard, Volney E., and Mexican Cession boundary, IV, 220
Howe, Mrs., teacher in Tombstone, I, 249
Howe, H. G., I, 251
Howe, M. A. DeWolfe, article by, assessed, III, 76
Howze, Robert L., III, 316-17
Hoyt, Franklin, book reviewed by, I, 92–93
Hoyt, Henry F., on reading of cowboys, II, 312–13
Hrdlicka, Ales, II, 3
Huachinera, San Juan Evangelista de. *See* San Juan Evangelista de Huachinera
Huachuca Mountains (Arizona), noted, I, 64; and Indian problem, III, 130
Hubbard, Paul G., article by, I, 317–30; book reviewed by, IV, 280–81
Huber, James, and Bascom Affair, IV, 266
Hudson, Wilson M., book by, reviewed, I, 185
Hudson's Bay Company, and California gold rush, V, 193–94
Huegy, Josephine, II, 1
Huépac Mine (Sonora), III, 328–31
Huépac, San Lorenzo de. *See* San Lorenzo de Huépec
Huerta, Victoriano, receives German financial support, V, 333
Huertistas, V, 330, 333
Huggins, Jack, book reviewed by, I, 184
Hughes, D. W., and *Mesilla Times,* V, 337–40

Hughes, John T., and A. W. Doniphan, I, 113–16
Hughes, Louis C., on Arizona Territorial Prison, I, 321–22
Hughes, Richard B., book by, reviewed, III, 99–100
Hughes, Samuel, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 153
Hughes, Mrs. Samuel, on Camp Grant Massacre, I, 153
Huirivis, Santa Barbara de. *See* Santa Barbara de Huirivis
Hulbert, Archer Butler, books by, noted, V, 68, 77
Hull, Paul, I, 319–21
Hulseman, Frederick, V, 38
Humboldt, Alexander von, noted, II, 80, 274; role in exploration, II, 268, 272–74, 276–78
Humboldt Range, II, 268
Humboldt River (Nevada), and emigrant trail across Utah and Nevada, III, 362, 365
Hummel, Charles, and Rough Riders, III, 127
Hummel, Don, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Humor of the American Cowboy, by Stan Hoig, reviewed, I, 397–98
Humphrey, Robert E., develops oil "cracking" process, IV, 139
Humphrey, Seth K., book by, assessed, II, 87–88
Hunt, Aurora, books by, reviewed, I, 87–88; IV, 86–88
Hunt, George W. P., and Arizona Constitutional Convention, III, 16, 17n; and Colorado River controversy, IV, 28–44
Hunt, Rockwell D., book by, reviewed, II, 385
Hunter, Jim, and Nuecestown raid, I, 262
Hunter, John D., book by, reviewed, I, 182–83
Hunter, Milton R., book by, assessed, IV, 255
Hunter, Sherod, noted, V, 123; and Arizona Volunteers, V, 120
Huntin, Jack, and Cerro Colorado Mines, II, 364
Hunting, Edward, II, 364n
Hunting of the Buffalo, by E. D. Branch, reviewed, V, 180
Hunting Pronghorn Antelope, by Bert Popowski, reviewed, II, 398
Huntington, Collis P., noted, III, 263; and Peralta Grant, I, 172–73
Huntington, Ellsworth, book by, assessed, II, 92
Huntington, George, book by, reviewed, V, 182
Huntington, Henry E., noted, II, 112; and founding of Southwest Museum, I, 310, 312
Huntington Library, noted, II, 73–77, 345; III, 80, 167; opened to public, I, 310; papers of Abel Stearns in, II, 345; and R. G. Cleland, III, 309; and F. J. Turner, III, 381
Huntington Library Quarterly, Turner article in, II, 376
Huntington, Oliver, diary of, noted, IV, 259
Huntington Valley (Nevada), III, 360
Hurdaide, Diego Martínez de, noted, II, 166; and colonization of Sonora, III, 325
Huron Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Hut, Inez, book by, reviewed, III, 105
Hutcheson, Austin E., book reviewed by, III, 194–95
Hutchings' Magazine, article by John Sutter in, IV, 351
Hutchinson, W. H., book by, reviewed, I, 401
Hutchinson, William T., book by, assessed, I, 334; book by, noted, III, 82; on influence of West on federalism, IV, 45–47, 49
Hutton, Oscar, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 156
Hutton Peak (Arizona), I, 61
Huydobro, Manuel Bernal de, and colonization of Sonora, III, 333–34
Hyde, Albert E., book by, reviewed, III, 198–99
Hyde, F. A., collection at Bancroft Library, II, 335
Hyde, George E., book by, reviewed, IV, 88–89; book by, noted, II, 80

I

I Fought With Geronimo, by Jason Betzinez, reviewed, I, 394–95
I, Jack Swilling, by J. M. Myers, reviewed, IV, 79–81
I'll Tell You a Tale, by J. F. Dobie, reviewed, IV, 289–90
I've Killed Men, by Jack Ganzhorn, reviewed, I, 401
Ibarra, Francisco de, noted, II, 165; and founding of Carapoa, III, 323, 326
Ickes, Harold L., V, 353, 357–58
Idaho, origin of name, I, 169; Mexican labor in, II, 322
Iglesia Parroquial (Sonora), II, 169–70
Ignatius Donnelly, by Martin Ridge, reviewed, V, 365–67
Iguala, Plan de, noted, IV, 115; religious provisions of, IV, 123
Ilarequi, José Salazar. *See* Salazar Ilarequi, José
Ilfeld, Charles, book on, reviewed, IV, 285–87
Ilges, Guido, and treaty with Apaches, I, 50, 64
Illinois, westward movement in, I, 23; property of J. A. Reavis in, I, 165; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 2; and election of 1916, III, 52; settlement of, III, 72; French in, IV, 17
Illustrated London News, on California gold rush, V, 215

Imuris, San José de. *See* San José de Imuris
In Red Man's Land, by F. E. Leupp, assessed, II, 90–91
In Search of the Golden West, by Earl Pomeroy, reviewed, I, 179–80
In the Path of Events, by Chris Emmett, reviewed, I, 298
Inca Indians, relation to Zuñis, II, 24; rainmaking ceremonies of, III, 205
Independence (Missouri), noted, I, 339; II, 62; and Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n
Independence Hill (Monterrey, Mexico), IV, 239
Indian and his Problem, by F. E. Leupp, assessed, II, 89–90
Indian and the Horse, by F. G. Roe, assessed, II, 102
Indian Civilizations, by R. S. Reading, reviewed, IV, 97
Indian Dispossessed, by S. K. Humphrey, assessed, II, 87–88
"Indian in the West," by J. D. Forbes, I, 206–15
Indian Question, by F. A. Walker, assessed, II, 83
Indian Races of North and South America, by C. D. Brownell, assessed, II, 82–83
Indian Silverwork of the Southwest, by H. P. Mera, reviewed, II, 389–90
Indian Springs (Nevada), III, 375
Indian Territory, and Cheyenne raids, IV, 32, 57, 60
Indian Traders, by Frank McNitt, reviewed, V, 167–68
Indian Tribes of North America, by J. R. Swanton, assessed, II, 100–101
Indian Tribes of North America, by T. L. McKenney and James Hall, assessed, II, 96
Indian Uses of Native Plants, by E. V. A. Murphy, reviewed, I, 399
Indiana, traits of settlers, I, 35; and election of 1916, III, 52; rainmaking tests in, III, 231; oil production in, IV, 135
Indiana University, noted, III, 157; and Western literature, IV, 106; study of folklore at, V, 301
Indianapolis (Indiana), II, 205
Indianola (Texas), II, 39, 39n; IV, 203; P. R. Way at, II, 35
Indians, noted, I, 9, 15, 46, 47; and Santa Fe trade, I, 108; W. H. Emory on Spanish-Indian fusion, I, 119; reservation policy in Southwest, I, 132–45; in history of West, I, 206–15; C. F. Lummis among, I, 306; folk songs in Southwest Museum, I, 315; at Tubac, I, 368; social evolution of, II, 1; in prehistoric America, II, 6–19; Jews in wars with, II, 58; bibliography on, II, 79–103; in American West, III, 72; and Mexican-American relations, III, 129–46; studied by Grenville Goodwin, III, 201–204; depredations in Gadsden Purchase, III, 253; assimilation in Sonora, III, 321; K. S. Woolsey and, IV, 158–59; Spanish policy toward, IV, 325–44; documents on campaigns against, V, 77; and mule trade, V, 321–22. *See also* the various tribes under individual names
Indians and Other Americans, by H. E. Fey and D'Arcy McNickle, assessed, II, 103
Indians, Infants, and Infantry, by M. J. Mattes, reviewed, III, 297–98
Indians of North America in Historic Times, by Thomas Cyrus, assessed, II, 86–87
Indians of the Americas, by E. R. Embree, assessed, II, 98
Indians of the Americas, by John Collier, assessed, II, 99–100
Indians of the High Plains, by G. S. Hyde, assessed, II, 80
Indians of the Southwest, by M. J. Atkinson, reviewed, I, 197
Indians of the United States, by Clark Wissler, assessed, II, 98
Indians Yesterday and Today, by W .W. Beatty, assessed, II, 98–99
Inez: A Tale of the Alamo, by Augusta Jane Evans, assessed, IV, 111
"Influence of the American West on the Imperialist Philosophy of Theodore Roosevelt," by D. H. Burton, IV, 5–26
"Influences From the United States on the Mexican Constitution of 1824," by Watson Smith, IV, 113–26
Influences of Geographic Environment, by E. S. Semple, noted, I, 34; assessed, III, 71
Information Respecting the History, Conditions, and Prospects of the Indian Tribes of the United States, by H. R. Schoolcraft, noted, II, 8; assessed, II, 81–82
Ingalls, Superintendent, at Arizona Territorial prison, I, 329
Ingalls, Artemus, with Woolsey expedition, IV, 166–67
Ingersoll, Ernest, book by, noted, II, 17; article by, noted, II, 16–17; describes Santa Fe, I, 128n
Ingersoll, Robert G., and Peralta Grant, I, 163
Inquisition in Spanish America, by H. C. Lea, noted, II, 56
Inscription Rock (New Mexico), II, 12
"Institutions in Motion," by Eric McKitrick and Stanley Elkins, assessed, III, 168
Interior Provinces, noted, II, 170; Spanish Indian policy in, III, 132–34; IV, 325–44
International Congress of Americanists, II, 10
"Interpretations of the American West," by Walter Rundell, Jr., III, 69–88, 148–68
Interwoven, by S. R. Matthews, reviewed, I, 196
"Investigation of Mexican Affairs,"

Senate Committee report, noted, V, 334
Iowa, noted, I, 5; archaeological work in, II, 9
Iowa Agriculture: An Historical Survey, by E. D. Ross, noted, I, 341
Iowa Journal of History and Politics, II, 303
Iowa State College (Ames), agricultural history taught at, I, 333
Iowa, State University of, noted, III, 19, 152; Louis Pelzer at, II, 303–305
Irish, in California gold rush, V, 216–17
"Irish Sportsman in the Far West," by N. J. O'Conor, assessed, I, 275
Iroquois Indians, westward movement of, I, 210; L. H. Morgan's study of, II, 10; rainmaking ceremonies of, III, 205
Irrepressible Conflict, by A. C. Cole, noted, V, 17
Irrigation, in California, II, 327–40
Irving, Washington, noted, IV, 107; book by, noted, II, 276; visits West, II, 11
Irwin, B. J. D., noted, II, 354n; and Bascom Affair, III, 60, 62, 67–68; IV, 262, 264–67, 270, 273–77; at Fort Buchanan, V, 50
Irwin, John N., I, 321
"Isla de La Giganta," and origin of name California, III, 237
Isleta (New Mexico), I, 308
Isn't One Wife Enough, by Kimball Young, assessed, IV, 258
Israel, Kennedy, I, 50
Israel, Newton, I, 50
"Is Sectionalism in America Dying Away?" by F. J. Turner, assessed, III, 77
"Is There a Southwest?" by John Shirer, assessed, I, 276
Isthmus of Panama, and Eastern mail to Pacific Coast, I, 359
Isthmus of Tehuantepec, and route to California, III, 246
Isturiz, Gabriel de, and colonization of Sonora, III, 328, 330
Italian-Swiss, in California gold rush, V, 226
Italy, noted, I, 11; exiled Jesuits in, II, 138; and California gold rush, V, 26–27
Iturbide, Agustín de, IV, 115, 119
Iturrigaray, José de, IV, 114
Ivancovich, Byron, I, 70
Ivancovich, Jane, I, 70
Ivanpah (Nevada), IV, 377
Ives, Eugene S., III, 20, 20n
Ives, Joseph Christmas, explores Grand Canyon, II, 271; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 58
Ives, Ronald L., article by, II, 213–44

J

J. Goldwater and Brother (La Paz), II, 57
JA Ranch (Texas), V, 325
Jaasted, Ben, book by, noted, I, 70
"Jackass Mail," V, 326; articles on, II, 35–53, 147–64, 279–92, 353–70
Jackson, Alexander M., Secretary of New Mexico Territory, V, 110; Chief Justice of Confederate Arizona, V, 118
Jackson, Donald, book by, reviewed, IV, 398–99; book reviewed by, IV, 82–83
Jackson, Helen Hunt, book by, assessed, II, 84; book by, noted, I, 130; IV, 112; noted, IV, 106
Jackson, W. Turrentine, books reviewed by, by, I, 91–92; II, 196–97
Jackson, William H., photographs Mesa Verde ruins, II, 16; talents of, II, 215; book on, reviewed, II, 196–97
Jacksonian Persuasion: Politics and Belief, by Marvin Meyers, noted, V, 303
Jacobo Sedelmayr, by P. M. Dunne, S. J., noted, I, 70
Jacobs, ———, at San Carlos, I, 160
Jacobs, Barron M., I, 281, 281n, 282
Jacobs, H. S., on archaeological preservation, II, 18
Jacobs, Wilbur R., book by, reviewed, III, 393–94; book reviewed by, II, 294–99; article by, II, 73–77; article by, assessed, III, 158
Jacoby, Adolph, II, 69
Jacome Indians, II, 179
Jaeger, Edmond C., book by, reviewed, I, 388–89
James, Frank, II, 318
James, George Wharton, collection at Southwest Museum, I, 315
James, Harry C., books by, reviewed, I, 84; II, 396–97
James, Jesse, noted, V, 16; book on, reviewed, IV, 195–96
James Stephen Hogg: A Biography, by R. C. Cotner, reviewed, I, 389–90
Jameson, J. Franklin, I, 102
Jamestown (Virginia), noted, I, 21; colony of, I, 18; archaeological work at, I, 207
"Jane Fourr, A Pioneer Mother: 1854-1942," by M. K. Rak, assessed, I, 272
Janes, Artie, IV, 72
Janes, Gertrude, IV, 72
Janes, Rupert, IV, 72
Janos (Chihuahua), noted, II, 11; presidio at, III, 130–36; IV, 344; and colonization of Sonora; III, 336; peace at, IV, 336; priests rejected at, IV, 343
Janos Indians, thievery of, IV, 151
Japanese, in California gold rush, V, 196
Jaycox, Henry, noted, IV, 169; in Woolsey party, IV, 171
Jedediah Smith and the Opening of the West, by D. L. Morgan, noted, IV, 254
Jeffers, Robinson, I, 310
Jefferson, Thomas, and Philip Nolan, II, 142
Jemez Indians, Spanish contact with, I, 140
Jenkins, Myra E., book reviewed by, IV, 86–88
Jennewein, J. Leonard, book by, reviewed, V, 182
Jennings Well (Louisiana), IV, 136
Jensen, James M., article by, II, 341–52
Jensen, Merrill, book by, noted, III, 154

Jenson, Andrew, books by, noted, IV, 250–51
Jervey, Edward Drewry, article by, III, 341–50
Jess Sweeten: Texas Lawman, by A. S. Lindquist, reviewed, IV, 194–95
Jesse James: "The Outlaw," by H. J. Walker, reviewed, IV, 195–96
Jesuit Relations and Allied Documents, 1610–1791, by R. G. Thwaites, noted, V, 67
Jesuits, records in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69; expulsion from Mexico, I, 71; work compared with Franciscans, I, 145; at San Xavier del Bac, II, 127–39; in Sonora, II, 162–83, 213–43; III, 321–40; IV, 145–56; Arthur H. Clark's interest in, V, 66–67
Jewell, L. B., and Peck Mine, IV, 233
Jewell, Leonora, and Peck Mine, IV, 233
"Jewish Pioneering in the Southwest," by F. S. Fierman, II, 54–72
Jews, as Southwestern pioneers, II, 54–72; from Portugal in Southwest, II, 55–56; from Germany in New Mexico, II, 54–56; in army in West, II, 58; as social group, III, 168
Jicarilla Apaches, and Ute Indians, V, 151; saddles of, V, 241
Jim Clyman, by H. G. Evarts, reviewed I, 300
Jironza, Petriz de Cruzate, and Apache problem, III, 130; Kino on, IV, 146
Johannsen, Robert W., book reviewed by, III, 295–96
"John Augustus Sutter," by J. A. Hawgood, IV, 345–56
John Colter, the Man Who Found Yellowstone, by Mark Boesch, reviewed, I, 399
John Doyle Lee, by Juanita Brooks, reviewed, IV, 280–81
"John P. Clum's It All Happened in Tombstone," by J. D. Gilchriese, I, 232–47
" 'Johnny' Gringo in Northern Mexico," by J. P. Bloom, IV, 237–48
Johns Hopkins University, I, 15, 17, 332, III, 70, 87, 159, 378
Johnson, Andrew, and Cheyenne raids, IV, 57
Johnson, Charles R., II, 347–48
Johnson, Hiram, H. H. Bancroft on, II, 121, 124; and election of 1916, III, 56
Johnson, Joseph E., establishes Western newspapers, I, 354
Johnson, Neil R., book by, reviewed, IV, 295–96
Johnson, Virginia Weisel, book by, reviewed, V, 169–71
Johnson's map of 1866, I, 57; map of 1870, I, 57–58
Johnston, Bishop, III, 120
Johnston Pass (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 357
" 'Jollification'—Arizona Style," by W. A. Duffen, I, 281–84
Jonas, Frank H., book by, reviewed, IV, 399–400
Jones, General, on San Antonio-San Diego Line, II, 154–55
Jones, Charles Jesse, book on, reviewed, IV, 188–89
Jones, Daniel W., book by, reviewed, III, 300
Jones, F. B., on rainmaking experiments, III, 210
Jones, G. D., III, 378
Jones, J. E., III, 21, 21n
Jones, Melissa Gatewood, article by, II, 371–75
Jones, Richard, III, 144
Jones, Samuel J., promotes Mesilla convention, V, 112, 112n, 118, 345; marshal of Confederate Arizona, V, 118
Jones, William Claude, and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 36–37; promotes Mesilla Convention, V, 112–13
Jordan,_____, and Bascom Affair, III, 64, 67, 68; IV, 272
Jordan, David Starr, noted, I, 10; II, 118, 309; on C. F. Lummis, I, 303; on rainmaking, III, 206
Jordan, Phillip D., book reviewed by, III, 99–100
Jornada del Muerto (New Mexico), in literature, IV, 109; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 48
José, Juan (Mimbres chief), III, 134
Joseph, Chief, noted, II, 254; and Gatling guns, IV, 320
Josiah Belden, 1841 California Overland Pioneer, by D. B. Nunis, Jr., reviewed, V, 274–75
Josselyn, Robert, Secretary of Confederate Arizona, V, 118
"Journal of Charles D. Poston, 1850–1899," by B. H. Granger, assessed, I, 279
Journal of Discourses and Latter-day Saints' Millennial Star, noted, IV, 251–52
Journal of José Longinos Martínez, by L. B. Simpson, reviewed, IV, 83–84
"Journal of the Iron County Mission," by G. O. Larson, noted, IV, 259
Journal of the Voyages and Travels of a Corps of Discovery, by Patrick Gass, reviewed, I, 287
Journalism, in the West, I, 352–57; and first newspaper in Arizona, I, 369
Journey into Darkness, by J. U. Terrell, reviewed, V, 279–80
Journey to Great Salt Lake City, by Jules Remy and Julius Brenchley, noted, IV, 252
Jova Indians, II, 175, 176; villages of, II, 178; mission for, II, 180; and colonization of Sonora, III, 324
Juan Antonio Balthasar, Padre Visitador to the Sonora Frontier, by P. M. Dunne, reviewed, I, 90–91; noted, I, 70
Juan Fernández Island (Chile), V, 202
Juh (Apache chief), I, 52

Julian Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Juniper Range (Arizona), I, 60

K

Kaiser, Henry J., industrialist, I, 10
Kane, Murray, noted, III, 165; articles by, assessed, III, 81, 83; on "safety valve" concept, I, 26; on geographic determinism, I, 39
Kane, Woodbury, in Rough Riders, III, 117
Kansas, noted, I, 5; settlement of, I, 20; and Populists, I, 40; in election of 1916, III, 57; and rainmaking tests, III, 222; Cheyenne barrier in, IV, 51–64; and oil production, IV, 142
Kansas, A Pictorial History, by N. H. Miller, Edgar Langsdorf and R. W. Richmond, reviewed, III, 305
Kansas City (Kansas), I, 339
Kansas City Star (Missouri), and election of 1916, III, 51
Kansas Folklore, by S. J. Sackett and W. E. Koch, assessed, V, 294–99
Kansas-Nebraska Act, noted, V, 31; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 258–59
Kansas Pacific Railroad, and settlement of Kansas, IV, 51, 61
Kantor, MacKinlay, book by, reviewed, I, 397
Kaplan, Lawrence S., article by, assessed, III, 155
Katz, ———, at Safford, I, 283
Kaukauna (Wisconsin), IV, 72
Kautz, August V., and Peck Mine, IV, 231–32
Kaw Indians, raided by Cheyennes, IV, 53
Keam, ———, trading post of, III, 269
Keam's Canyon (Arizona), description of, III, 269–70, 282–83
Kean Land and Other Stories, by Jack Schaefer, reviewed, I, 397
Kearns, Senator; from Utah, II, 260
Kearny, Stephen W., noted, I, 143; book on, reviewed, IV, 187–88; on Gila, I, 146; at Santa Fe, I, 114–18; and mules, V, 324
Keasbey, Lindley M., V, 5
Keefer, _____, and rainmaking tests, III, 216
Keleher, William A., book by, reviewed, V, 376
Keller, Ignacio, at Suamca, II, 128–30; at Santa María de Bugota, II, 172
Keller, Teddy, book by, reviewed, III, 400
Kelley, Oliver Hudson, and National Grange, I, 342
Kelley, Robert P., noted, V, 337–40, 348–50; owns *Mesilla Times*, V, 117
Kelley's Map of 1860, noted, V, 48
Kellogg, Louise Phelps, article by, assessed, III, 76; noted, III, 167
Kellogg, Mark, V, 324
Kelly, George H., I, 68
Kelly, J. A., I, 237
Kemble, John H., book reviewed by, III, 186
Kemp, Donald C., book by, reviewed, III, 198
Kenedy, Mifflin, I, 260
Kentucky, as frontier and region, I, 11; in westward movement, I, 23; and J. O. Pattie, I, 108; and election of 1916, III, 52, 55; settlement of, III, 72; Indian fighting in, III, 75; rainmaking experiments in, III, 210–11
Kenyon Ranch (Arizona), I, 371
Kenyon Station (Arizona), V, 255, 264–65
Kerby, Robert Lee, book by, reviewed, I, 193–94
Keres Indians, contact with Spanish, I, 140
Kern County (California), II, 27
Kern County Historical Society (California), II, 335
Kern, Edward, noted, IV, 349; book on, reviewed, IV, 391–92
Kerr, John B., V, 266
Keystone (Nevada), IV, 377
Kickapoo Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Kidder, A. V., noted, II, 3; on Southwestern archaeology, II, 25
Kilgore, Representative, on rainmaking tests, III, 226
Kilgore, Daniel E., books reviewed by, I, 285–86; II, 388–89
Kilman, Ed, book by, reviewed, II, 396
Kindig, R. H., book by, reviewed, II, 397
King, Reverend, and rainmaking tests, III, 228
King, Charles S., I, 355
King, Dale S., on historical preservation, I, 371
King, Isabella Greenway, collection of, I, 69
King, James S., V, 253
"King of Courage—the Javelina," by C. W. Towne and Ralph Wallace, assessed, I, 276
King Ranch (Texas), and rainmaking tests, III, 221
King Ranch, by Tom Lea, noted, I, 337, 342
King, Richard, and Nuecestown raid, I, 260–61; biography of, noted, I, 342
King, Thomas S., I, 177
"Kingdom of God, The Council of Fifty and the State of Deseret," by J. R. Clark, noted, IV, 259
Kingdom of St. James, by M. M. Quaife, noted, IV, 258
Kingdom of the Saints, by R. B. West, reviewed, I, 85–86; noted, IV, 259
Kingman (Arizona), I, 62; III, 13, 18–19
Kingsley, Charles, suggests "safety valve" concept, I, 24
Kingston (New Mexico), I, 354
Kinishba ruins (Arizona), archaeological work at, III, 202
Kinnaird, Lawrence, photograph of, II, opposite 186; article on, II, 185–87; list of students of, II, 186–87

Kinney, J. P., book by, assessed, II, 96–97
Kino Bay (Sonora), II, 173
Kino, Father Eusebio Francisco, sketch of, II, opposite 168; noted, I, 103; II, 30, 167; IV, 339; and Tubac, I, 368; at Casa Grande, II, 11; in Pimería Alta, II, 127–39; in Sonora, II, 167, 170–81; navigational methods of, II, 213–43; and colonization of Sonora, III, 324, 332; as historian, IV, 145–56
"Kino, Historian's Historian," by E. J. Burrus, IV, 145–56
"Kino Triptych," by A. F. Whiting, assessed, I, 276
Kiowa Indians, noted, II, 310; IV, 53, 329, 337; V, 241, 248. *See also* Apache Indians
Kirby Benedict, Frontier Federal Judge, by Aurora Hunt, reviewed, IV, 86–88; noted, V, 76
Kirkland, William H., noted, I, 283; II, 65, 361, 361n, 362; in Arizona, V, 39
Kitchen, Pete, I, 57, 371
Kitt, Edith O., and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 67–68; II, 33
Kitt Peak (Arizona), II, 28
Kleberg, Richard, and Mexican labor, II, 326
Kleberg, Robert J., and rainmaking tests, III, 221
Knagge, Will, and Tubac dedication, I, 372
Knapp, Cleon T., on Colorado River Compact, IV, 41
Kneipp, L. F., collection of, I, 69
Kness, William, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 156
Knight, Edward, book by, reviewed, I, 300
Knopf, Alfred A., III, 308
Knox, William, diary of, noted, IV, 259
Knox, William B., II, 40–42
Koller, Larry, book by, reviewed, II, 301
Koontz, Louis K., and *Pacific Historical Review,* V, 73
Korns, J. Roderic, article by, noted, IV, 254
Kostrominitoff, _____, IV, 354
Krag-Jorgensen rifles, issued to Rough Riders, III, 123–24
Kreuger, Paul, III, 24
Krey, A. C., article by, III, 377–81; noted, II, 77
Kroeber, A. L., Indian studies of, I, 206; on Clark Wissler, II, 91–92; on Paul Radin, II, 93; book by, assessed, II, 97–98
Kroeber, Clifton B., book by, assessed, III, 162
Krutch, Joseph Wood, book by, reviewed, I, 95–97; literature of, noted, II, 31–32
Kuhn and Cummins Company, V, 267
Kunstadter, Peter, book reviewed by, I, 88–89
Kyner, James H., book by, reviewed, III, 295–96

L

La Barge, Joseph, and Missouri steamboating, V, 185
La Barranca Mine (Sonora), III, 329
La Californie (French newspaper), reports California gold rush, V, 218
"La Cambiada" (newspaper article), IV, 111–12
La Canada (New Mexico), V, 160
La Chapelle, Anna Eugenia, II, 261
La Fiesta de los Angeles, II, 116
La Grange (Wisconsin), IV, 67
La Paz (Arizona), I, 59, 63; II, 57
La Paz (Baja California), and origin of name California, III, 237; Rubí at, IV, 330–31
La Soledad Mine (Sonora), III, 329
Lacey, J. F., V, 287
Lackey, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361
Ladder of Rivers, by H. E. Chrisman, reviewed, V, 273–74
Lady's Life in the Rocky Mountains, by I. L. Bird, reviewed, II, 302
LaFarge, Oliver, book by, noted, I, 356–57; book by, reviewed, II, 99; article by, assessed, I, 278
LaFollette, Robert M., and conservation of resources, III, 378
Lafora, Nicholás, on San Xavier del Bac, II, 136
Laforey, _____, French trapper in New Mexico, I, 116n
"Laguna de Oro," and origin of name California, III, 237
Laguna, San José de. *See* San José de Laguna de Guaymas
Lake Mendota (Wisconsin), III, 378
Lake Tahoe (California), II, 126
Lake Trinidad (Texas), I, 258
Lamp in the Desert, by D. D. Martin, reviewed, III, 91–94
Lamy, John B., Archbishop of New Mexico, II, 2
Land of Poco Tiempo, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307–308
Land of Sunshine (*Out West*), editorship of C. F. Lummis, I, 202, 306, 308, 310; IV, 199
Land of the Pueblos, by S. E. Wallace, noted, II, 20
Landis, Judge, and Standard Oil, IV, 137
Landis, Jacob B., IV, 347
Landmarks Club (Los Angeles), C. F. Lummis promotes, I, 312; and California missions, I, 316
Lane, Henry S., V, 145
Lane, Joseph H. [James H.], V, 132
Lane, William Carr, and Mexican Cession boundary, IV, 222–23
Langley, Samuel P., IV, 3
Langlois, Jean François, founds French lottery and immigration company, V, 219–20
Langsdorf, Edgar, book by, reviewed, III, 305
Laparra (Texas), I, 269
Laramie *Boomerang* (Wyoming), I, 356
Laramie Plains Line, by F. R. Hollenback, reviewed, III, 199
Laredo (Texas), V, 331

Largo, Sarcillo (Navajo chief), I, 48
Larkin, Thomas Oliver, on John Sutter, IV, 354–56; papers of, IV, 350
Larpenteur, Charles, book by, reviewed, IV, 405
Larrison, Earl J., book by, reviewed, I, 289–90
Larson, Gustive O., book by, noted, IV, 257; article by, noted, IV, 259
Larson, Henrietta M., book by, reviewed, II, 190–92
Las Cruces (New Mexico), noted, V, 53; and battle at Mesilla, I, 350; and Jewish pioneers, II, 60–70
Las Lagunas (Sonora), I, 73
Las Moras Creek (Texas), II, 47, 47n
Las Sergas de Esplandián, and origin of name California, III, 233–44
Las Vegas (New Mexico), V, 159
Las Vegas Story, by S. F. Crocchiola, quoted, I, 354
Lasso, used in ancient Greece, II, 187
Last American Frontier, by F. L. Paxson, noted, I, 213; III, 107; assessed, I, 220; III, 72
Last Days of the Sioux Nation, by R. M. Utley, reviewed, V, 272–73
Last of the Indian Wars, by Forbes Parkhill, reviewed, IV, 287–89
Last of the Vaqueros, by A. R. Rojas, reviewed, III, 296
Latham, Harriet, IV, 66
Latham, Howard, book by, reviewed, V, 178
Lathrop (California), V, 252–53
Lathrop, Solon H., II, 363, 363n, 367, 370; and Arizona Territory, V, 50, 54
Latin America, by P. M. Dunne and J. F. Bannon, noted, V, 98
Latitudes and departures, diagram of Kino's method, II, opposite 231
Latter-day Saints Biographical Encyclopaedia, by Andrew Jenson, noted, IV, 250
Lattimore, Owen, article by, assessed, III, 159
Laughlin, Charles, I, 252, 255
Lavaca (Texas), II, 40, 40n, 367
Lawbringers, by B. W. Garfield, reviewed, V, 181
Lawrence, David, and election of 1916, III, 53
Lawton, Harry, book by, reviewed, II, 398
Lawton, Henry, and C. F. Lummis, I, 307
Lawyers of Los Angeles, by W. W. Robinson, reviewed, III, 191
Lay, Bennett, book by, reviewed, III, 291–92
Layton (Arizona), pioneer teaching in, II, 371
Le Mineur (French mining company), V, 220
Lea, Henry C., book by, noted, II, 56
Lea, Tom, book by, noted, I, 260, 337; assessed, I, 342
Leach, James B., and road construction in Arizona, V, 41, 49
Leach, McEdward, quoted, V, 302
League of the Ho-De-No-Sau-Nee, by L. H. Morgan, assessed, II, 10
League of the Southwest, and T. E. Campbell, IV, 30
Leather Head (Ute Indian), III, 360
Leaves From the Medicine Tree, reviewed, III, 197
Lee, Colonel, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 156
Lee, Arthur H., and T. Roosevelt, IV, 7, 23
Lee, Guy Carleton, II, 86
Lee, Howard, I, 237
Lee, J. C. Y., II, 17
Lee, James, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 155
Lee, John D., noted, IV, 253, 256; journal of, noted, IV, 259; book on, reviewed, IV, 280–81
Lee, W. Storrs, book by, reviewed, V, 168–69
Lee's Tanks (Arizona), III, 281
Lefler, Jack, V, 354, 354n
Legends and Tales of the Old West, by S. O. Barker, reviewed, V, 285
Lehi (Arizona), I, 44
Lehman, William E., V, 125
Leidesdorff, William A., IV, 354
Leiter, W., IV, 264
Lennan, ———, IV, 163
Lennan Creek (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 164
Lenon, Robert, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Lerner, Robert E., article by, V, 101–108
Leroy, Father Maximilian, at San Xavier del Bac, II, 136, 138
Les communaútes anciennes dans la désert américain, by E. L. Hewett, noted, V, 289
Lesinsky, Charles, II, 60–68, 70, 72
Lesinsky, Henry, II, 58–64, 69–71
Lesinsky, Morris, II, 60
Lesinsky-Freudenthal Company, in Southwest, II, 60
Leslie, Peter, IV, 134
Leslie's Popular Monthly, I, 329
Letherman, Jonathan, article by, noted, V, 242, 242n; noted, V, 235; describes Navajo bridle, V, 236; quoted, V, 244
Letters and Notes on the Manners, Customs, and Conditions of the North American Indians, by George Catlin, assessed, II, 81
Letters of Francis Parkman, by W. R. Jacobs, reviewed, III, 393–94
Letters of the Lewis and Clark Expedition, by Donald Jackson, reviewed, IV, 398–99
Letters of the Pike's Peak Gold Rush, by Libeus Barney, reviewed, II, 381–82
Leupp, Francis E., books by, assessed, II, 89–90, 90–91
Levin, David, book by, reviewed, III, 192–93
Lewis, ———, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361

Lewis and Clark Expedition, by Meriwether Lewis, reviewed, IV, 82–83
Lewis, Charles H., I, 57
Lewis, Ernest, III, 27
Lewis, M., with Woolsey expedition, IV, 170
Lewis, Marvin, article by, assessed, I, 277
Lewis, Meriwether, book by, reviewed, IV, 82–83; noted, II, 269, 307; book on, reviewed, V, 166–67
Lewis, Oscar, III, 308
Libby, Orin G., and F. W. Hodge, I, 203; paper by, III, 157
Libro de Alexandre, and origin of name California, III, 242–44
Lienhard, Henrich, book by, reviewed, III, 401–402; noted, IV, 345, 353; memoirs noted, IV, 350; on Sutter family, IV, 351
"Lieutenants Pershing and Stotsenberg Visit the Grand Canyon," by W. S. Wallace, III, 265–84
Life and Death of a Quicksilver Mine, by H. R. Goss, reviewed, I, 92–93
Life and Times of Fray Junipero Serra, by M. J. Geiger, O. F. M., reviewed, III, 391–92
"Life in the Arizona Territorial Prison," by P. G. Hubbard, I, 317–30
Life of a Pioneer, being the Autobiography of James S. Brown, noted, IV, 256
Life of Heber C. Kimball, by O. F. Whitney, noted, IV, 251
Life of John Taylor, by B. H. Roberts, noted, IV, 251
Life of John Wesley Hardin, by J. W. Hardin, reviewed, IV, 189–90
Lillard, Richard G., book reviewed by, I, 89–90
Lillie, Gordon W., book on, reviewed, II, 200–201
Lima (Ohio), oil rush at, IV, 135
Lima (Peru), and California gold seekers, V, 202
Lincoln, Abraham, noted, I, 168–69; III, 22, 50; V, 60; signs Arizona Territory Bill, V, 134, 146; interest in rapid-fire weapons, IV, 310–11
Linderman, Frank B., book by, reviewed, IV, 404
Lindquist, Allan Sigvard, book by, reviewed, IV, 194–95
Lindquist, G. E., book by, noted, II, 80
Line of Least Resistance, by E. M. Rhodes, reviewed, I, 298
Linehan, Father Daniel J., II, 215
Linforth, James, book by, noted, IV, 257
Ling, Reese M., III, 16, 16n, 20, 30, 34
Lingenfelter, Richard E., book by, reviewed, I, 288–89
Linn, William A., book by, noted, IV, 250, 253
Linney, H. H., III, 23, 23n
Lipan Apaches, noted, IV, 328–30, 335, 337; V, 241; raid East Texas, IV, 327; treaty with, IV, 341; stirrups of, V, 236. *See also* Apache Indians
Lippmann, Walter, on election of 1916, III, 46, 58
List of References on the History of the West, by F. J. Turner, noted, II, 74
Lisuarte de Grecia, and origin of name California, III, 235–36
Literary Memoranda of William Hickling Prescott, by C. H. Gardiner, reviewed, IV, 400–401
Little Arkansas, Treaty of, IV, 52
Little Big Horn, Battle of, IV, 319
Little Blue River (Kansas), Cheyenne attacks at, IV, 62
Little Colorado River (Arizona), noted, I, 43; site of Camp Supply, I, 53; W. C. Barnes at, II, 33, 204; exploration of, III, 269, 274–78, 281
Little Colorado River Valley, ruins at, II, 15
Little Desert (Nevada), and Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 362–63
Little, James A., article by, noted, IV, 255
"Little More on Sylvester Mowry," by C. C. Clendenen, assessed, I, 278
Little Robe (Cheyenne chief), raid led by, IV, 53
Little Rock *Arkansas State Democrat*, V, 321
Little Smith (Navajo silversmith), V, 237
Littlepage, Louella Prouty, article by, noted, II, 20
Lives of Ellis P. Bean, by Bennett Lay, reviewed, III, 291–92
Livingston-Little, D. E., book reviewed by, I, 294
Lizasoin, Father Ignacio, founds San José de Guaymas, II, 174
Lloyd, Henry D., attacks Standard Oil, IV, 133
Lockwood, Frank C., noted, II, 32; III, 202; IV, 304; books by, noted, I, 3, 67–68; collection of, I, 69; on Johnny Ringo, I, 246; article by, assessed, I, 273; interest in P. R. Way's diary, II, 36–37; edits W. C. Barnes' reminiscences, II, 204; on W. C. Barnes, II, 210–11
Loco (Apache chief), I, 52
Lodge, Henry Cabot, noted, II, 315; III, 29, 29n; patron of Archaeological Institute of America, II, 24
Loehr, Rodney C., books reviewed by, II, 391–92; IV, 296–98
Log of a Cowboy, by Andy Adams, reviewed, III, 103; quoted, II, 311
Logan, John A., and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175
Lokken, R. L., article by, assessed, III, 85
London, Jack, noted, IV, 107; contributes to *Land of Sunshine*, I, 310
London, University of (England), noted, III, 165; and W. P. Webb, V, 1, 6
Lone Ranch, by Mayne Reid, noted, IV, 109–10
Long John Dunn of Taos, by Max Evans, reviewed, I, 394
Long Moustache (Navajo silversmith), V, 237; on headstalls, V, 238

Long Run, by Nelson Nye, reviewed, I, 398
Long, T. B., book by, reviewed, III, 198
Long Valley (Nevada), III, 360
Longfellow Copper Mining Company (Arizona), II, 60–64, 69–72
Longhorns Bring Culture, by A. H. Schatz, reviewed, IV, 191–92
Longstreet, James, resigns from United States Army, V, 114
Look of the Old West, by William Foster-Harris, assessed, I, 228
Lookout Mountain (Nevada), III, 361, 365
Loos, John L., book reviewed by, V, 166–67
López, Fray Ramón, at Tumacacori, I, 74
Lopez, Pedro, in California lawsuit, II, 344
Loram, C. T., book by, assessed, II, 99
Lord, Eliot, book by, reviewed, III, 392–93
Lord, James H., V, 253, 265
Lord of Beasts, by Robert Easton and Mackenzie Brown, reviewed, IV, 188–89
Lord, Richard S. C., destroys Fort Buchanan, II, 158n; and Bascom Affair, III, 67; IV, 265, 267, 271; at Fort Buchanan, V, 59
Lordsburg (New Mexico), II, 71
Lore of the California Vaquero, by A. R. Rojas, reviewed, I, 299
Loreto (Baja California), Franciscans in, I, 72
Loria, Achille, Italian economist, article on, noted, III, 153
Lorillard, Pierre, sponsors archaeological expedition to Mexico, II, 2
Loring, William Wing, heads Department of New Mexico, V, 114, 114n
Los Adaes (Louisiana), noted, IV, 329; French-Spanish controversy at, IV, 331–32
Los Angeles (California), noted, I, 49, 303, 305–16, 339; II, 64n, 116, 118–19, 122–23, 202, 344; III, 16; IV, 378; J. A. Reavis in, I, 165; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360–61; municipal government of, II, 121; W. A. Clark's sugar refinery in, II, 245, 251, 256, 262; Methodist conference at, III, 347
Los Angeles Academy (California), III, 345
Los Angeles Corral of Westerners, and A. H. Clark, Jr., V, 78
Los Angeles County (California), and election of 1916, III, 54
Los Angeles de Tarachi (Sonora), II, 176, 180
Los Angeles Public Library (California), I, 306, 312–13, 316
Los Angeles *Southern Vineyard*, II, 350
Los Angeles *Star*, II, 344, 350
Los Angeles *Times*, and C. F. Lummis, I, 307; and election of 1916, III, 56
Los Coyotes Rancho (California), II, 345n, 348
Los Lunas (New Mexico), V, 160
Los Muertos (Arizona), archaeological dig at, II, 23
Lost Basin Mine (Arizona), IV, 376
Lost Oases Along the Carrizo, by E. I. Edwards, reviewed, III, 305–306
Lost Trails of the Cimarron, by H. E. Chrisman, reviewed, IV, 183–84
Lottinville, Savoie, article by, assessed, I, 274
Loubat Award, noted, V, 1; and W. P. Webb, V, 7; and C. W. Alvord, V, 71
Louis Freudenthal and Company (New Mexico), II, 69
Louise (ship), V, 189
Louisiana, rank in oil production, IV, 136, 142
Louisiana Purchase, noted, I, 9; and agriculture, I, 335
Louisville (Kentucky), I, 339
Louisville, Charlestown, and Cincinnati Railroad, and James Gadsden, III, 252
Lount, George, IV, 232n
Loveland, Cyrus C., book by, reviewed, IV, 96
Lovell, Colonel, at Fort Grant, I, 50
Love Song of the Plains, by Mari Sandoz, reviewed, IV, 294–95
Lowe, Daniel B., and Tubac restoration, I, 372–73
Lowell, Charles R., I, 51
Lowell Institute lectures, II, 75
Lower, A. R. M., noted, III, 151; on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier*, V, 15
Lower California. *See* Baja California
Lower California Guidebook, by Peter Gerhard and H. E. Gurlick, reviewed, IV, 302
Lowie, Robert H., Indian studies of, I, 206; and folklore, V, 301
Lucas, Miss, and schools in Tombstone, I, 249
Lucas, James A., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 36, 38, 56, 58, 112–13, 117
Lucas oil well (Texas), IV, 135–36
Lucia, Ellis, book by, reviewed, II, 301–302
Luck of Roaring Camp, by Bret Harte, reviewed, III, 402
Lucky 7: A Cowman's Autobiography, by W. T. Carpenter, reviewed, I, 185–87
Lumholtz, _____, noted, I, 3; and mapping of Sonora, II, 236
Lummis, Charles F., dedication to, I, 303–304; picture of, I, opposite 303; works of, I, 304; book by, reviewed, IV, 97–98; books by, noted, I, 307; article on, I, 305–16; articles by, noted, I, 202; poems of, noted, I, 306; noted, I, 3; II, 118; concept of Spanish Borderlands, I, 105n; impressions of Mexican people, I, 121; on Anglo-Spanish cultural fusion, I, 128–30; life of, I, 305–16; on A. F. Bandelier, II, 22; on Hemenway Expedition, II, 24; on F. H. Cushing, IV, 199; on mules, V, 326
Lure of the Frontier, by R. H. Gabriel, assessed, II, 94
Lusitania (ship), III, 40

Lux, Charles, II, 333; collection at Bancroft Library, II, 335
Lympia Valley (Texas), description of, II, 49–50
Lynde, Isaac, and battle at Mesilla, I, 345–51; abandons Fort McLane, V, 114; surrenders to J. R. Baylor, V, 116
Lyon, King, and Bascom Affair, III, 64–68; IV, 272
Lyon, William H., article by, IV, 45–50; book reviewed by, III, 388–89
Lyons, James, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 349–50
Lyons, John D., article by, assessed, I, 276
Lyons, Walter, and Bascom Affair, III, 64; IV, 272
LX Ranch (Texas), II, 312

M

McAlister, Lyle N., book by, reviewed, I, 83
McAllen (Texas), V, 330
McAllister, Ward, III, 37
McCaleb, Walter F., book by, reviewed, IV, 97; book by, assessed, I, 226–27
McCampbell, Coleman, on Nuecestown raid, I, 261–65
McCampbell, John C., and the Nuecestown raid, I, 261
McCann, J. E., and Methodism in Tombstone, III, 348
McCannon, P., in Woolsey expedition, IV, 174–75
McCarthy, Dennis, and Tubac restoration, I, 371
McCartney, Justus I. *See* McCarty, Justus I.
McCarty, Justus I., V, 49n, 50
McClane, John, and Nuecestown raid, I, 261–62, 266–69
McClellan, George B., interest in rapid-fire weapons, IV, 310
McClellan, John, and Mexican Cession boundary commision, IV, 203–205, 209
McClellan saddles, issued to Rough Riders, III, 124
McClintock, Charles, IV, 304
McClintock, Dorothy G., IV, 306
McClintock, Georgie, IV, 304
McClintock, J. H., dedication to, IV, 303–308; picture of, IV, opposite 303; book by, noted, IV, 256; quoted on Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174–75, 177; and Rough Riders, III, 116
McCluggage, Robert W., book reviewed by, II, 192–93
McClure, C. Boone, book reviewed by, IV, 183–84
McClurg, Alexander C., V, 65
McCollum, William, book by, reviewed, III, 178–79
McCormick, Richard C., noted, IV, 158; and Arizona election of 1865, III, 352; territorial appointee, V, 139
McCormick, Vance, and election of 1916, III, 52
McCoy, Joseph G., on cowboys, II, 308
McCoy, Robert, with Santa Rita Mining Company, II, 355, 355n, 356–61, 366–70
McCracken, Harold, books by, reviewed, I, 198; III, 98–99; book by, noted, II, 81
McCrackin, Jackson, silver strike of, IV, 228
McCubbin, Robert G., book by, reviewed, IV, 189–90
McCulloch, Ben, and Texas Rangers, V, 16
McDevitt, Frank J., V, 330
MacDougal Collection, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
McDougall, James A., and Territory of Arizona Bill debate, V, 130–32
McDowell, Irwin, I, 50; II, 207
McElroy, Robert McNutt, book by, assessed, I, 220
McFarland, Ernest W., dedication at Tubac, I, 371
McGee, W. J., ethnological work of, I, 214
McGloin, Father John Bernard, article by, V, 97–100
McGowan, Edward "Ned," and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 58
McIlwraith, T. F., book by, assessed, II, 99
McIntosh, Clarence F., book reviewed by, III, 392–93
McIntyre, J. P., III, 343
McKean, Franklin, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 347
McKee, Irving, book reviewed by, III, 97
McKee, James Cooper, book by, reviewed, III, 199; and battle at Mesilla, I, 347
McKeel, Scudder, and Bureau of Indian Affairs, III, 203
McKelligan, M. I., III, 24, 24n, 26
McKenney, Thomas L., book by, assessed, II, 96
McKensie, ———, V, 257
McKenzie, Alexander, II, 268–69
McKeown, Martha Ferguson, book by, reviewed, IV, 192
McKinney, Ben, and Gardner hanging, V, 355–57
McKinsey, Alexander, killed by Apaches, I, 152
McKitrick, Eric, article by, assessed, III, 168
McLaughlin, James, book by, assessed, II, 90
MacLeod, William C., book by, assessed, II, 93–94
McLowery, Frank, I, 236, 238–40, 242
McLowery, Tom, I, 236, 238–40
McManigle, P. H., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261
McMaster, John Bach, book by, noted, V, 68; and F. L. Paxson, III, 108; and H. E. Bolton, IV, 72
McMillan, Grace T., book by, reviewed, III, 199
McMullen, _____, on San Antonio-San Diego Mail Line, II, 50
McMurtrie, Douglas C., and early journalism, I, 352–57

McNally, C. H., and battle at Mesilla, I, 346–48
McNamee, Dorothy, letter to editor, I, 380; and Overland Bookshop, II, 33
McNelly, John H., article by, assessed, I, 277
McNelly, Leonard H., and Texas Rangers, I, 269–70
McNickle, D'Arcy, books by, assessed, II, 100, 103
McNiff, William J., book by, noted, IV, 258
McNitt, Frank, books by, reviewed, I, 295–96; V, 167–68; book reviewed by, IV, 287–89
McReynolds, James C., III, 38, 38n
MacWillie, M. H., attorney general of Arizona, V, 117; and Confederate Congress, V, 118, 118n, 119
McWhiney, Rindge, and Company (Cincinnati), makes Gatling guns, IV, 314
Macaulay, T. B., noted, III, 11; on frontier democracy, III, 73; Theodore Roosevelt on, IV, 11
Macfarlane, Alexander, and rainmaking tests, III, 227–28
Machado, Rafael, noted, I, 172; II, 346
Macia, Ethel Robertson, I, 249, 254
Mack, Effie Mona, book by, noted, IV, 256
Macomb, John N., II, 271
Madden, Captain, V, 258–60
Madison, Virginia, book by, reviewed, I, 197
Madsen, Brigham D., book by, reviewed, I, 294
Madsen, Chris, book on, reviewed, I, 184
Madstones and Twisters, by M. C. Boatright, W. M. Hudson, and Allen Maxwell, reviewed, I, 185
Magdalena (Sonora), noted, II, 178–79; feast at, II, 369, 369n; and Apache raids, III, 139
Magdalena River (Sonora), noted, II, 167; mission on, II, 175, 178
Magdalena, Santa María. *See* Santa María Magdalena
"Magnificent Adventurer," by N. J. O'Conor, assessed, I, 276
Magoffin, Susan Shelby, IV, 110
Maicoba, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Maicoba
Main, Jackson T., III, 380
Main, Mrs. John, III, 380
Maine, noted, I, 175; rock quarries in, II, 262; Democratic victories in 1910, III, 16; and election of John Goodwin, III, 353
Maine Central Railroad (Maine), I, 175
Maisak, Sergeant, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 366, 372–74
Maisel, Albert Q., article by, assessed, I, 275
Major-General James Henry Carleton, by Aurora Hunt, reviewed, I, 87–88
Making of an American Community, by Merle Curti, reviewed, II, 294–99; assessed, III, 165
Making of the Great West, by S. A. Drake, noted, I, 212; assessed, I, 218–19
"Making of the Nation," by Woodrow Wilson, assessed, III, 71
Malaspina, Alejandro, V, 79–81
Malaspina in California, by D. C. Cutter, reviewed, III, 94–95
Malin, James C., book by, assessed, III, 149–50, 159; article by, assessed, III, 87–88; on geographic determinism, I, 40; on land policy, II, 330
Malone, Lafayette Timmons, I, 342
Malone, Prairie View, book by, reviewed, III, 104
Man of the West, by Ben Jaasted, noted, I, 70
Manchesterism, and Turner thesis, I, 35
Mandan Indians, I, 213–14
Mangam, William, noted, II, 261; book by, assessed, II, 249n
Mangas Coloradas, noted, II, 156n; III, 136–37; at battle of Apache Pass, I, 52; and Bascom Affair, IV, 264
Manifest destiny, early concept of, I, 112; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 245–64
Manifest Destiny, by A. K. Weinberg, assessed, I, 224
"Manifest Opportunity and the Gadsden Purchase," by L. B. Schmidt, III, 245–64
Manje, Juan Mateo, book by, noted, II, 214; diaries, noted, II, 214, 225, 232, 235, 239, 242; noted, II, 328n; on Father Francisco Gonzano, II, 128; with Kino, II, 235; Kino on, IV, 146
Manley, Atwood, book by, reviewed, IV, 300
Manners and Customs of Several Indian Tribes Located West of the Mississippi, by J. D. Hunter, reviewed, I, 182–83
Manning, W. C., II, 17
Mansfield, Joseph K. F., I, 55
Many Colored Toga: The Diary of Henry Fountain Ashurst, by G. F. Sparks, reviewed, IV, 180–82
Manypenny, George W., book by, assessed, II, 83
Manzanillo (Mexico), I, 72
Marbut, Curtis F., I, 342
Marcus W. Jernegan Essays in American Historiography, by W. T. Hutchinson, assessed, III, 82
Marcy, Randolph B., Santa Fe expedition of, II, 12; explores Palo Duro Canyon, II, 271; on mules, V, 320–22
Marcy, William L., and Gadsden Purchase, III, 252–61; and Gadsden Treaty, IV, 224
Mardock, Robert W., book reviewed by, II, 194–95
Maricopa County (Arizona), I, 57
Maricopa Indians, noted, I, 159; IV, 160; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; and King Woolsey, IV, 158, 161–64; and Sylvester Mowry, V, 51, 57

Maricopa Wells (Arizona), IV, 304; G. H. R. Moran at, V, 255, 264, 266
Marietta (Ohio), archaeological work at, II, 7–8
Mariposa Indian War, 1850–1851, by C. G. Crampton, reviewed, I, 395
Marks, Barry, article by, assessed, III, 157
Marley, J. W., III, 19, 19n, 34
Marquis, Thomas B., book by, reviewed, V, 179
Marshal Without a Gun, by Irving Werstein, reviewed, I, 399–400
Marshall, James, noted, IV, 348, 351
Marshall, John B., book by, reviewed, III, 306
Marti, Werner H., book by, reviewed, IV, 182–83
Martin, _____, and California cattle drives, II, 344
Martin, Bill, book on, reviewed, I, 299
Martin, Dexter, article by, assessed, I, 277
Martin, Douglas D., book by, reviewed, III, 91–94; book by, noted, I, 233, 249, 356; II, 30; article by, V, 352–60; article by, noted, III, 90
Martin, Molly Radford, book by, reviewed, I, 299
Martínez, José L., book on, reviewed, IV, 83–84
Mary Andrews Clark Home for Working Girls (Los Angeles), II, 251
Maryland, and the election of 1916, III, 52, 55
Marysvale (Utah), IV, 374
Marysville (California), II, 350
Masó, _____, I, 171–72
Mason, James M., III, 259; IV, 220
Mason, John S., I, 56; III, 353–54
Mason, Otis T., II, 21
Mason Valley (Arizona), noted, I, 61; report on ruins in, II, 17
Masons, noted, III, 363; and Mexican politics, IV, 120–21
Massoll, F. A., I, 166
Matamoros (Mexico), noted, IV, 238, 243n
Mátape River (Sonora), noted, II, 178 missions on, II, 175, 177
Mátape, San José de. *See* San José de Mátape
"Material for Southwestern History in the Central Archives of Mexico," by H. E. Bolton, noted, I, 102
Mattes, Merrill J., book by, reviewed, III, 297–98; book reviewed by, IV, 85–86
Matthews, Sallie Reynolds, book by, reviewed, I, 196
Matthews, Washington, noted, I, 3, 309; II, 7; IV, 112; Southwestern Indian studies of, I, 202
Maury, Dabney H., and Bascom Affair, IV, 262–65; quoted on Bascom Affair, IV, 277–78; resigns from army, V, 114
Maury, Matthew Fontaine, maritime expeditions of, II, 274; logbooks of, II, 275
Maus, Marion P., I, 52
Maxey (Arizona), I, 281
Maxey, Samuel Bell, I, 281n
Maximilian, Prince, book by, noted, V, 69
Maximus, Valerius, and origin of name California, III, 241
Maxwell, Allen, books by, reviewed, I, 185, 382–83
Maxwell Land Grant, by J. B. Pearson, reviewed, IV, 78–79
Maxwell, R. A., IV, 313
Maya region (Guatemala), V, 287
Mayer, Brantz, book by, noted, II, 276
Mayer, Frank, book on, reviewed, III, 400–401
Mayfield, Tom, V, 330
Mayo Indians, and Mexican government, I, 133; economy of, I, 141–42; wars of, I, 144
Mayo River (Sonora), noted, II, 166; III, 323–24, 329, 333; missions on, II, 172–76, 180
Mayo, Santa Cruz del Rio. *See* Santa Cruz del Rio Mayo
Mazatlán (Sonora), and colonization of Sonora, III, 338; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 217–18; and gold rush, V, 198
Mazatzal Range (Arizona), noted, I, 60
Mead, Elwood, on California gold rush, II, 120
"Meaning for Turner's Frontier," by Stanley Elkins and Eric McKitrick, assessed, III, 158
Medicine Lodge Treaty, II, 53; IV, 52
Medina, Colonel, and Apache problem, III, 136
Medina, Jose Toribio, book by, noted, II, 56
Meet Me on the Green, by Myra Cooley, reviewed, III, 401
Meline, James F., book by, noted, II, 15
"Memoir of Frederick Jackson Turner," by M. A. D. Howe, assessed, III, 76
Memoirs of a Lawman, by Wilson Rockwell, reviewed, V, 179
"Memories of Frederick Jackson Turner," by E. E. Dale, assessed, III, 86–87
Memphis (Tennessee), and Butterfield Trail, I, 360
"Men of the Mountain," by Ruth Underhill, assessed, I, 275
Men to Match My Mountains, by Irving Stone, assessed, I, 228–29
Méndez, Father Pedro, noted, II, 166; founds missions, II, 170, 172, 178, 180
Mendinueta, Pedro Fermín de, noted, IV, 333; on Indian problems, IV, 337
Mendivil, José, noted, V, 246, quoted on Apache horse trappings, V, 236; on Apache horse moccasins, V, 247–48
Mendizabal, Bernardo Lopez de, II, 56
Mendocino County (California), I, 170
Mendoza, Antonio de, noted, II, 165
Mendoza, Juan Antonio de, noted, II, 133; and colonization of Sonora, II, 171; III, 335
Menger Hotel (San Antonio), and Rough Riders, III, 118

Mera, Harry P., book by, reviewed, II, 389–90
Merced River (California), II, 346
Mercer, T. Lille, on Tubac restoration, I, 372
Mercer, Virgil, and Tubac restoration, I, 372
Mercer's Belles, by Roger Conant, reviewed, III, 106
Meriwether, David, governs New Mexico, IV, 223
Merk, Fred, as student of F. J. Turner, III, 381; teaches E. E. Edwards, IV, 100
Mesa Ranch School (Arizona), III, 202
Mesa Verde (Colorado), noted, V, 287; and boundary of Southwest, I, 105; Geological Survey at, II, 16; National Park at, V, 287–88
Mescalero Apaches, noted, IV, 328, 335; V, 241; economy of, I, 142; treaty with, IV, 337, 341. *See also* Apache Indians
Mescalero Apaches, by C. L. Sonnichsen, reviewed, III, 95–97
Mesilla (New Mexico), noted, II, 72, 150–52, 154; V, 35–38, 111–14, 116, 119–20; and Bascom Affair, III, 166; and Mexican Cession boundary dispute, IV, 214, 222; as capital of Baylor's military government, V, 116; described, V, 338–39; convention at (1861), V, 343
Mesilla Miner (New Mexico), founded, V, 339
Mesilla Times (New Mexico), IV, 269; V, 111–12, 114, 337–51
"*Mesilla Times:* A Journal of Confederate Arizona," by M. H. Hall, V, 337–51
Mesilla Valley (New Mexico), noted, I, 345–51; described, II, 152; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 251; as a factor in the Mexican Cession, IV, 214, 221–25
Mesquite School House (Phoenix), III, 347
Messenger of Destiny, by W. H. Marti, reviewed, IV, 182–83
Metcalf, ———, copper prospector, II, 60–62
Metcalf, George A., picture of, I, opposite 254; and Tombstone schools, I, 254–56, 256n
"Methodism in Arizona," by E. D. Jervey, III, 341–50
Methodist Episcopal Church, in Arizona, III, 341–50
Methodist Episcopal Church, South, in Arizona, III, 347–50
Mexican-Americans, and brigandage in Texas, I, 259; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 48
Mexican Side of the Texan Revolution, by C. E. Castañeda, noted, III, 2
Mexican Tale, by Albert Pike, noted, IV, 108
Mexican War, noted, I, 121, 220; and Anglo-Spanish concept, I, 113; effect on Apache-American relations, I, 147–48; Jews in, II, 58; and boundary question, III, 246; soldiers of, IV, 237–48; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 30
Mexicans, noted, I, 11; character of, I, 115; revolt in Santa Fe, I, 115–16; naturalization of, I, 117–18; J. R. Bartlett on, I, 121; in Colorado, I, 128; as agents of civilization, I, 135; and Nuecestown raid, I, 259; C. F. Lummis on, I, 306; at Yuma Prison, I, 330; and agriculture, I, 340; II, 319–26; at Tubac, I, 369; farm labor of, II, 319–26; land grants in California, II, 328; and election of 1916, III, 48; in Bascom Affair, III, 64; and Apache plunder, III, 134; and Texas Rangers, V, 6; and California gold rush, V, 198–200
Mexico, noted, II, 11–12, 116–17; H. E. Bolton's travels in, I, 102; transmits culture to Southwest, I, 105; and boundary controversy, I, 120; IV, 201–26; and Indians, I, 119–20, 133–34; IV, 325–44; and Nuecestown raid, I, 258–70; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 2–3; cattle drives from, II, 351; and Bascom Affair, III, 61; and Apaches, III, 129–46; printing in, III, 235; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 245–64; and Pershing Expedition, III, 311–20; and colonization of Sonora, III, 321–40; and books of Mayne Reid, IV, 109; government of, IV, 113–26; and constitution of 1824, IV, 113–26; and California gold rush, V, 198–200; and Plan of San Diego, V, 327–33. *See also* individual towns and states
Mexico City (Mexico), noted, II, 129, 138; III, 132, 357; Father Kino in, IV, 146, 326; V, 80
Meyerberg, Max, II, 116
Meyers, Carl E., and rainmaking experiments, III, 215
Meyers, Marvin, book by, noted, V, 303, 305
Mézières, Athanaze de, noted, IV, 329, 335; visits Red River Indians, IV, 337
Michelson, Ben, II, 70
Michelson, Charles, II, 70
Michigan, noted, III, 12; archaeological work in, II, 9; and election of 1916, III, 52
Michigan State University (Michigan), collections at, I, 352; III, 164
Middagh, John, book by, reviewed, I, 292–93; book by, noted, I, 356
Middendorff, Father Bernardo, at Santa Catalina mission, II, 132–33; at Santa María de Novas, II, 175; at Santa Gertrudis del Saric, II, 179
Middle Gate (Nevada), III, 361, 364
Middle West, and Jeffersonian democracy, I, 18; and European ideas, I, 28; high literacy rate of, I, 37; beef markets in, I, 339; and election of 1916, III, 42
Midland (Texas), rainmaking experiments at, III, 215–17, 219–20, 224
Miles, ———, at Tubac, II, 369

Miles, Benjamin Harbaugh, II, 354n
Miles, Dixon S., noted, II, 150, 150n; in Navajo campaigns, I, 48
Miles, Edward, noted, II, 354n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 38
Miles Greenwood and Company (Cincinnati), and Gatling guns, IV, 314
Miles, Nelson A., and campaign against Geronimo, I, 51; and detention of Geronimo and Nachez at Fort Bowie, I, 52; and C. F. Lummis, I, 307; and Gatling gun, IV, 320; book on, reviewed, V, 169–71
Milford (Utah), IV, 374
Military Governments in California, 1846–1850, by Theodore Grivas, reviewed, V, 276–78
Military posts, in Arizona, map of, I, 42; guide to, I, 42–65; and John Pope's plan for New Mexico, V, 149–63
Milk Ranch (Arizona), V, 263
Millar, Joseph, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 364–65
Miller and Lux, II, 335
Miller, David E., book by, reviewed, II, 386; book reviewed by, III, 193–94
Miller, David Humphreys, book by, reviewed,, II, 382–84
Miller, Henry, noted, II, 348; and land speculation, II, 335; collection at Bancroft Library, II, 335
Miller, Joaquin, IV, 106, 108
Miller, Joseph, revises *Arizona State Guide,* II, 33
Miller, Max, book by, reviewed, V, 181
Miller, Nyle H., book by, reviewed, III, 305; book reviewed by, V, 172–73
Miller, Robert Ryal, book reviewed by, III, 394–95
Miller, Wayne V., book reviewed by, I, 86–87
Mills, George, book by, reviewed, III, 182–84
Mills, W. G., in Tucson, III, 343
Milton, Jeff, reading habits of, II, 317
Milton, John, book reviewed by, V, 368–70
Milwaukee (Wisconsin), I, 339
Milwaukee Normal School (Wisconsin), H. E. Bolton at, IV, 71–72
Mimbres Indians, III, 134; IV, 265
Mimbres Station (New Mexico), II, 152, 152n, 153, 155
Mindeleff, Cosmos, noted, II, 18; archaeological work of, II, 21–24
Mindeleff, Victor, II, 7, 18, 21
Miner, William D., book reviewed by, I, 390–91
Mineral Belt Construction and Improvement Company (Arizona), I, 175
Mineral Creek (Arizona), I, 61
Mines. *See* under individual names
Mines of the Old Southwest, by Rex Arrowsmith, reviewed, V, 286
Mining, articles on, IV, 227–36, 345–56; V, 187–232. *See also* the names of individual mines
Mining Adventures, by J. R. Browne, reviewed, III, 401
Minneapolis *Tribune* (Minnesota), on rainmaking tests, III, 221
Minnesota, and election of 1916, III, 40
Minor, Will C., book by, reviewed, II, 200
Minus (Indian packer), III, 268–84
Minutuli, Father Geronimo, II, 177, 232
"Mission as a Frontier Institution," by H. E. Bolton, noted, III, 321
Mission Camp (Arizona), I, 43
Missions. *See* under individual names
Missions (Sonora), II, 165–83; map of, II, opposite 129
Mississippi Rifles, II, 356n
Mississippi Valley, noted, I, 19; as frontier and region, I, 8; and Santa Fe trade, I, 109, 359; J. G. Bourke in, I, 125; Toltecans in, II, 8; moundbuilders in, II, 9; Hindoos in, II, 9
Mississippi Valley Historical Association, noted, II, 303; III, 75–76, 166; and W. P. Webb, V, 4, 20; A. H. Clark's influence in, V, 71
Mississippi Valley Historical Review, noted, I, 133; II, 304; III, 72, 150; V, 13, 71; on "The Far West and the Rockies," V, 77
Missoula (Montana), II, 262
Missouri, noted, III, 8; J. O. Pattie in, I, 108; in Santa Fe trade, I, 109; and G. W. Sibley, I, 110; George Gibson from, I, 114; and J. O. Broadhead, I, 163; and Butterfield Line, I, 358; archaeological work in, II, 9; traders blaze Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n; W. A. Clark in, II, 248; and election of 1916, III, 55; as mule center, V, 320
Missouri Historical Society, Broadhead Papers in, I, 163
Missouri Pacific Railroad, IV, 378
Missouri, University of, book on, reviewed, V, 283–84
Missouri Valley, H. R. Schoolcraft explores, II, 8; moundbuilders in, II, 9
Mitchell, James I., book by, reviewed, II, 301
Mitchell, John, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 368–69
Mix, Tom, II, 30
Mochapa, San Ignacio. *See* San Ignacio Mochapa
Moctezuma (Sonora), II, 170
Moctezuma River (Sonora), noted, III, 324; missions on, II, 170–73, 177, 180
"Modern Histories and Historians of the Spanish Southwest," by R. C. Ewing, assessed, I, 274
Moenkopi Wash (Arizona), described, III, 273–74, 281
Moffat Road, by E. T. Bollinger and Frederick Bauer, reviewed, IV, 301–302
Mofras, Duflot de, IV, 354
Mogollon Apaches, III, 140. *See also* Apache Indians

Mogollon Rim (Arizona), noted, I, 61; III, 9, 17; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174, 174n; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173
Mohave Apache Indians, IV, 161
Mohave County (Arizona), I, 58–59, 60
Mohave Indians, noted, I, 49, 57, 60, 160, 213; IV, 164n; contact with Spaniards, I, 140
Mohave Valley (California), I, 49; IV, 377
Mohawk (Arizona), V, 254, 264, 265
Moholy-Nagy, Claudia, book reviewed by, I, 188–89
Mojave of the Colorado, reviewed, IV, 193
Mollhausen, Baldwin, book by, quoted, II, 13
Mollie: The Journal of Mollie Dorsey Sanford in Nebraska and Colorado Territories, by Donald F. Danker, reviewed, II, 391–92
Monaghan, Jay, book by, reviewed, II, 195–96
Monclova (Coahuila), noted, IV, 238, 336; war council at, IV, 335
Money at Interest, by A. G. Bogue, noted, I, 337
Monroe Doctrine, and Gadsden Purchase, III, 255; and Mexican government, IV, 118
Montalvo, García Ordóñez de, book by, noted, III, 233; and name California, III, 233–44
Montana, W. A. Clark in, II, 245–64
Montana State Normal School, II, 303
Montana Volunteers, II, 254
Montefrío, Father Egidio, founds mission, II, 173
Monterey (California), noted, II, 343; J. R. Bartlett on, I, 121
Monterey County (California), II, 328–29
Monterrey (Mexico), noted, II, 56; IV, 238–40, 248
Montezuma, noted, II, 12; Pima belief in, II, 15
Montezuma Canal (Arizona), II, 65
Montezuma's Well (Arizona), excavations at, II, 19; Woolsey party at, IV, 169
Montezuma's Palace (Arizona), II, 20
Montgomery (Nevada), mines at, IV, 377
Montgomery Pass (Nevada), IV, 357
Montreal (Canada), and California gold rush, V, 195
Mood, Fulmer, articles by, assessed, III, 82, 87, 148, 154; on frontier, I, 29
Mooers, John H., IV, 59
Moore, Byron C., book reviewed by, I, 94–95
Moore, Mrs. H. S., V, 165
Moore, Isaiah N., and Bascom Affair, III, 67–68; IV, 262, 265, 268, 271–77; and Patagonia Mine, V, 59
Moore, John, III, 121
Moore, Maggie, IV, 131
Moore, Outlaw Bill, II, 312
Moore, R. S. C. *See* Lord, R.S.C.
Moore, Yndia, noted, I, 70; II, 33
Moorhead, Max L., book reviewed by, III, 291–92
Moorhead, Warren K., book by, assessed, II, 91
Moorhouse, W. S., IV, 63
Moqui Indians. *See* Hopi Indians
Mora (New Mexico), V, 159
Mora, Ignacio, III, 135
Moraga, Gabriel, book on, reviewed, I, 85
Moran, George H. R., diary of, V, 249–67
More Water for Texas, by W. P. Webb, noted, V, 6, 18
Morel-Fatio, Alfred, and origin of name California, III, 244
Moreland, Dan, IV, 228
Morelos, Miguel, IV, 113–14
Morenci (Arizona), noted, II, 66; Gila Valley Bank Trust Company at, II, 68; copper mines at, II, 373; mine strike at, IV, 306
Morfí, Juan Agustín de, noted, IV, 328; history by, III, 3
Morgan,_____, California cattle drives of, II, 344
Morgan, Ann, captured by Cheyennes, IV, 56
Morgan, Dale L., books by, reviewed, I, 385–86; III, 178–79; book by, assessed, IV, 254; article by, noted, IV, 258; book reviewed by, III, 294–95
Morgan, Edwin D., V, 139
Morgan, J. W., II, 364
Morgan, Lewis Henry, book by, noted, II, 10; noted, II, 1–3, 6; ethnological theory of, IV, 198
Morison, Samuel Eliot, on H. E. Bolton, I, 102
Mormon Chronicle: The Diaries of John D. Lee, by R. G. Cleland and Juanita Brooks, noted, III, 308; IV, 256
Mormon Conflict, 1850–1859, by N. F. Furniss, reviewed, III, 193–94
"Mormon Cotton Mission in Southern Utah," by L. J. Arrington, noted, V, 255
"Mormon Crossing of the United States," by L. J. Arrington, noted, V, 257
Mormon emigrants, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 358, 375
Mormon Lake (Arizona), III, 8
Mormon Settlement in Arizona, by J. H. McClintock, noted, IV, 256, 307–308
"Mormon Tithing House: A Frontier Business Institution," by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 255
Mormon Village, by Lowry Nelson, noted, IV, 256
Mormon War (1857–1858), IV, 259
Mormonism Exposed, by John Bowes, assessed, IV, 249–50
Mormons, and Tubac, I, 386; in Gila Valley, II, 65; articles on, noted, II, 293–94; in Layton (Arizona), II, 371–72; and American West, II, 114; III, 72; at Tuba City (Arizona), III, 273–74, 282; literature on, assessed, IV, 249–60; and folklore, V, 302, 310

Mormons, by T. F. O'Dea, noted, IV, 257
"Mormons and Gentiles on the Atlantic," by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 257
Mormons or Latter-day Saints in the Valley of the Great Salt Lake, by J. W. Gunnison, noted, IV, 252
Morrill, Justin S., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39, 48
Morrill Land-Grant College Act (1862), I, 341
Morris County (Kansas), Indian raid in, IV, 53
Morris, Earl H., I, 3
Morris, Leopold, on Nuecestown raid, I, 261n
Morris, Nelson, III, 215
Morrison, Lorin L., book by, reviewed, V, 95–96
Morrison, Pitcairn, and Bascom Affair, III, 61; IV, 262–77
Morrison, Robert, III, 27
Morrow, Eleanor, and Tubac restoration, I, 371
Morrow, William, and Tubac restoration, I, 371
Morse, Edward S., on Hemenway Expedition, II, 22
Mortensen, A. Russell, book by, reviewed, I, 383–84; book by, noted, IV, 259; book reviewed by, III, 302–303
Morton, J. Sterling, III, 229–30
Morton, Oliver P., IV, 314
Mose, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 373–74
Moses, Bernard, II, 112
Motepori Mine (Sonora), III, 328, 338
Motif-Index of Folk-Literature, by Stith Thompson, noted, V, 294
Moundbuilders, noted, II, 8, 9; H. H. Bancroft on, II, 18
Mount Davis (Arizona), I, 58
Mount Diablo (Arizona), IV, 374
Mount Elsinor (California), IV, 374
Mount Graham (Arizona), noted, II, 34; III, 140; V, 262; site of Fort Grant, I, 50
Mount San Jacinto (California), II, 31
Mount Turnbull (Arizona), I, 56
Mount Wasson (Arizona), IV, 229n
Mount Whipple (Arizona), II, 13
Mount Wilson Astronomical Observatory (California), I, 311
Mount Wrightson (Arizona), II, 288n
Mountain Meadows Massacre, by Juanita Brooks, assessed, IV, 253; reviewed, V, 286
Mountain Spring (Arizona), V, 256, 266
Mountain Spring Mine (Arizona), IV, 233n
Movas, Santa María de. *See* Santa María de Movas
Mowry, Roger, V, 34
Mowry, Sylvester, identifying note on, II, 367n; mentioned, V, 141; on prehistoric Arizona and New Mexico, II, 14; denied seat in Congress, II, 368; and Apache problem, III, 140–45; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 33–62, 141, 144, 147; title page of *Memoir,* V, opposite 56
Mulage, Santa Rosalia de. *See* Santa Rosalia de Mulage
Mulatos River (Sonora), II, 177
Mulder, William, book by, reviewed, I, 383–84; book by, assessed, IV, 256–57; book by, noted, IV, 255, 259; on Mormonism, IV, 250
"Mule as a Factor in the Development of the Southwest," by F. F. Ewing, Jr., V, 315–26
Mulligan, Raymond A., article by, I, 358–67
Mullin, _____, with P. R. Way, II, 46
Mullin, R. N., map of Tombstone, I, 249
Mullins, Charles L., at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Mumey, Nolie, book by, reviewed, I, 300
Munk, Joseph A., papers of, I, 315; IV, 306
Munson, ———, at Pueblo Viejo, II, 64
Munson's Station (Arizona), V, 263
Murphey, Edith Van Allen, book by, reviewed, I, 399
Murphy, George G. S., articles by, assessed, III, 166
Murphy, John W., and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 68
Murphy, Lee, III, 22, 22n
Murphy, Nathan O., on Arizona Territorial Prison, I, 321
Murphy, Paul, III, 371
Murray, Alexander, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 370
Murray, Bredett C., edits *Mesilla Times,* V, 340–44, 350
Murray, Patrick, and Bascom Affair, IV, 268
Museum of Northern Arizona (Flagstaff), II, 30
Muskingum Indians, rainmaking ceremonies of, III, 205
Muskogee (Oklahoma), and Rough Riders, III, 114
Musselshell River (Montana), II, 312
My Friend the Indian, by James McLaughlin, assessed, II, 90
My Friend Will, by C. F. Lummis, reviewed, IV, 97–98
My Life on the Range, by John Clay, reviewed, III, 196–97
"My Reminiscences of Frederick Jackson Turner," by A. C. Krey, III, 377–81
Myer, Albert James, II, 206, 209
Myers, ———, II, 257
Myers, Carl, III, 215–16, 231
Myers, John Myers, book by, reviewed, IV, 79–81
Myres, Samuel D., book reviewed by, IV, 189–90
Myrick, David F., books reviewed by, I, 289–90; III, 187–88
"Myth and Reality in Approaching American Regionalism," by L. R. Veysey, assessed, III, 167

"Myth of Frontier Individualism," by M. C. Boatright, assessed, III, 83–84; noted, IV, 105

N

Nacámeri, Nuestra Señora del Rosário de. *See* Nuestra Señora del Rosário de Nacámeri
Nacatobori (Sonora), early mining at, III, 328n; 331
Nachez (Apache chief), I, 52, 61
Nacogdoches (Texas), occupied by Bucareli colonists, IV, 334
Nácori Chico. *See* Santa Maria de Nácori
Nacori Grande (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 175–76
Nácori, Santa Cruz de. *See* Santa Cruz de Nácori
Nácori, Santa María de. *See* Santa María de Nácori
Nacozari (Sonora), early mining at, III, 328
Nacozari, Nuestra Señora del Rosario. *See* Nuestra Señora del Rosario Nacozari
Nadaillac, Marquis de, II, 9
Nafarrate, Emiliano, V, 331, 336
Nana (Apache chief), I, 52
Narrative and Critical History of America, by Justin Winsor, noted, II, 113
Narrative of the Surrender of a Command of U.S. Forces at Fort Fillmore, New Mexico, July, 1861, by James Cooper McKee, reviewed, III, 199
Nasatir, A. P., book reviewed by, III, 289–91
Nash, Gerald D., article by, II, 327–40; book reviewed by, III, 398–99
Natapé mine (Sonora), early mining at, III, 330
Natchitoches (Louisiana), IV, 329
Nathan, Paul D., book by, reviewed, II, 377–79
Nation, noted, I, 24; III, 70, 77; quoted on election of 1916, III, 44; on rainmaking experiments, III, 211, 223–24
National Defense Act, and Mexican Labor program, II, 325–26; and study of folklore, V, 307
National Grange, noted, I, 339; organization by O. H. Kelley, I, 342
National Intelligencer, I, 110; II, 267–68
National Irrigation Congress, IV, 305
National Transit Company (Pennsylvania), IV, 130
Native American Church, peyotism in, V, 84n
Native Races of the Pacific States of North America, by H. H. Bancroft, assessed, I, 218; II, 84–85
Native Sons of the Golden West, II, 112
Natividad Navajoa (Sonora), II, 174, 176, 180
Nátori (Sonora), mission of, II, 176; *visita* at, II, 180
Navaho and Ute Peyotism: A Chronological and Distributional Study, by D. F. Aberle and O. C. Stewart, reviewed, I, 88–89
Navaho Art and Culture, by George Mills, reviewed, III, 182–84
Navajo country, R. B. March and J. H. Simpson at, II, 12; origin of, II, 210; III, 19
Navajo County (Arizona), noted, I, 53, 61; II, 210; hanging in, V, 353
Navajo Indians, noted, I, 43, 61, 208, 213, 323; IV, 264, 337–38; attack Fort Defiance, I, 47–48; school for, I, 48; operations against, I, 53; J. G. Bourke on, I, 135; tribal income of, I, 133; education of, I, 137; contact with Spanish, I, 140; economy of, I, 142; in Territorial Prison, I, 323; and work of Byron Cummings, III, 202; reservation of, III, 267; as scouts, III, 268–69; folk tales of, IV, 112; location of, V, 152; description of, V, 152–53; in Pope's Plan, V, 152–53; tribal authority, V, 153; government of, V, 153; pre-reservation horse trappings, V, 233; first bits, V, 235; learn silversmithing, V, 237; headstalls, V, 238–40; saddle making, V, 240; as weavers, V, 244
"Navajo Sandpainting," by M. E. Schevill, assessed, I, 272
Navajoa, Natividad. *See* Natividad Navajoa
Navajoland, USA (map), III, 90
Nave, Frederick S., III, 16, 16n
"Navigation Methods of Eusebio Francisco Kino," by R. L. Ives, II, 213–43
Navy, Department of the, United States, and election of 1916, III, 41; resignation of Theodore Roosevelt, III, 114; supports rainmaking experiments, III, 209
Naylor, Will, IV, 70
Neal, Henry, and Rough Riders, III, 127
Nébome Indians, and colonization of Sonora, III, 324
Nebraska, early population of, I, 20; press publications, I, 354; archaeological work in, II, 9
Née, Luis, and economic survey of New Spain, V, 80
Needles (California), IV, 173, 374–76, 378
"Negro and Slavery in Early Iowa," by Louis Pelzer, noted, II, 303
Negroes, noted, I, 11; in Pershing Expedition, III, 316; in early mining in Sonora, III, 329n; in Cheyenne War, IV, 59
Neider, Charles, book by, assessed, I, 230
Neighbors, Robert S., and mules, V, 323
Neihardt, John G., book by, reviewed, IV, 192
Nelson, Edna Deu Pree, book by, reviewed, V, 181

Nelson, Lowry, book by, assessed, IV, 256
Nelson, Maidee Thomas, book by, reviewed, V, 375–76
Nelson, Pearl Udall, book by, reviewed, I, 384–85
Nelson, William, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157–58
Nelson, William Rockhill, III, 51
Nentuig, Father Juan, book by, noted, II, 174, 180; III, 337–38; scientific investigation of, II, 215
Netherlands, noted, I, 10; and California gold rush, V, 225
Nettels, Curtis, article by, assessed, III, 79
Nevada, noted, III, 8; state history in, II, 108; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; Territory of, V, 133
"Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860," by J. M. Ellis and R. E. Stowers, III, 355–76
Nevada Livestock Association, IV, 358
Nevada Treasure Hunters' Ghost Town Guide, by Theron Fox, reviewed, IV, 299
Neve, Father José, at San Xavier del Bac, II, 135–37; death of, II, 138
New Age (magazine), II, 20
New America, by W. H. Dixon, noted, IV, 252
New Cornelia Copper Company (Arizona), and Colorado River controversy, IV, 41
New Country, by A. R. Bosworth, reviewed, V, 94–95
New Deal, noted, III, 159; and "closed frontier" concept, I, 40; III, 149; philosophy of, III, 79
"New England Origins of Mormonism," by D. B. Davis, noted, IV, 258
"New Evidence on the Bascom Affair," by B. Sacks, IV, 261–78
New Frontiers, by H. A. Wallace, III, 70, 80
New Hampshire, and election of 1916, III, 52, 54
New Helvetia (California), IV, 345–56
New Helvetia Diary, by J. A. Sutter, noted, IV, 350
New Jersey Conference, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 342
New Jersey Home for Disabled Soldiers, III, 356
"New Look at the Turner Thesis," by Arnold Zellner and G. G. S. Murphy, assessed, III, 166
New Mexico, noted, I, 72, 242; II, 166; III, 12; IV, 340; in heart of "Southwest," I, 105n; as Anglo-Hispanic culture contact area, I, 106–31; early trappers and traders in, I, 108; descriptions of, I, 112, 128; and Pueblo Indians, I, 133; influence of Indians on settlement, I, 207–208; United States Indian policy in, I, 134; and Eastern Pueblo Indians, I, 142; ethnological work in, I, 202; C. F. Lummis in, I, 306; Confederates in, I, 343–51; early journalism in, I, 354; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 2; early archaeological work in, II, 6–25; Jews in, II, 54–72; territory of, III, 12; V, 109–11, 151–57; in election of 1916, III, 54; and Fort Bascom, III, 68; and Rough Riders, III, 114; and Apache problem, III, 134; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; United States troops in during Gadsden Treaty negotiations, III, 257; and colonization of Sonora, III, 327; census of 1860, IV, 107; rank in oil production, IV, 204; Indian raids from, IV, 325; Croix's policy in, IV, 335; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 29; map of, V, opposite 152; and Arizona County, V, 125; in John Pope's Plan, V, 149–63; and Apache use of horse, V, 240
New Mexico Civil War Bibliography, III, 90
New Mexico David, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307
New Mexico Triptych, by Father Angélico Chávez, reviewed, II, 379
New Mexico, University of, noted, III, 3; press at, I, 308; V, 288; field school at Chaco Canyon, V, 288; Department of Anthropology at, V, 288
New Nation, by F. L. Paxson, noted, III, 108
New Orleans, noted, I, 339; II, 142; P. R. Way at, II, 35–37; use of Gatling guns at, IV, 318; occupation of, IV, 332; C. A. Scott at, III, 355–56
New River (California), and Butterfield Trail, I, 360
New Spain, and Santa Fe trade, I, 109; and colonization of Sonora, III, 321–40; Indian policy in, IV, 325–44; beverages in, V, 79–90
New Texas Reader, by G. S. Banks and G. T. McMillan, reviewed, III, 199
New Tracks in North America, by W. A. Bell, noted, II, 15
New York, noted, I, 125; II, 69, 72, 262; and frontier movement, I, 22; and Butterfield Trail, I, 359; archaeological work in, II, 9; and election of 1916, III, 52; socialites in Rough Riders, III, 117
New York *American,* on Pershing Expedition, III, 314
New York City, noted, II, 60; III, 12; and election of 1916, III, 39; oil refineries in, IV, 129
New York *Evening Post,* and election of 1916, III, 53
New York Herald, announces California gold rush, V, 207
New York Public Library, R. B. Stanton papers in, IV, 370
New York Republican Convention, and election of 1916, III, 43
New York *Sun,* on rainmaking tests, III, 218–19
New York Times, quoted, II, 120; and election of 1916, III, 40n; on Gadsden Purchase, III, 258

New York *Tribune*, on archaeology, II, 16–17; and election of 1916, IV, 50; on rainmaking tests, III, 215, 222
New York *World*, and election of 1916, III, 53; on rainmaking tests, III, 220; on oil industry, IV, 132
New Zealand, enclavement of native peoples, I, 132; and frontier process, III, 164; and California gold rush, V, 196
"New Zealand Frontier and Turner Thesis," by P. J. Coleman, assessed, III, 164
Newcomb, Simon, on rainmaking tests, III, 223
Newlands Act, and John Powell, IV, 3
Newlands, Francis G., III, 37, 37n
Newman, Pete, V, 357
Newport in the Rockies, by Marshall Sprague, reviewed, IV, 292–93
Newton, ————, and Camp San Carlos, I, 283
Nez Percé Indians, noted, II, 312; W. A. Clark campaigns against, II, 254; and campaign of 1877, IV, 320; Gatling guns used against, IV, 320
Nibley, Preston, book by, assessed, IV, 260; book by, noted, IV, 251
Nicaragua, William Walker in, III, 355; as canal route, V, 205–206; route to California, V, 205–206; and traffic to gold fields, V, 206
Nichols, Roy F., article by, assessed, III, 158
Nicolai, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 374–75
Nicollet, Joseph, and geography of West, II, 270
Niles' National Register, noted, I, 110; IV, 117
Nimitz, Chester W., on oil in World War II, IV, 140
Nine Mile Water Hole (Arizona), V, 256
Nineteenth Infantry, V, 114
Nineteenth Legislature (Arizona), and territorial prison, I, 322
Ninth Cavalry, IV, 58
Nixon, Herman Clarence, article by, assessed, III, 73
Nixon, Richard, II, 121
Niza, Fray Marcos de, II, 165; III, 322
No Man Knows My History: The Life of Joseph Smith the Mormon Prophet, by F. M. Brodie, assessed, IV, 257–58
No Place for Angels, by R. G. Willson, reviewed, I, 81
No Stone Unturned: An Almanac of North American Prehistory, by L. A. Brennan, noted, II, 80
Noakes, Mrs. T. J., I, 265, 266n
Noakes, Thomas J., and Nuecestown raid, I, 264, 266–67
Nob Hill (San Francisco), II, 118
Nogales (Sonora), II, 179
Nogales *Herald* (Arizona), I, 370–71
Nogales *International* (Arizona), I, 371
Noggle, Burl, book by, reviewed, V, 270–72; article by, I, 105–31; book reviewed by, I, 179–80
Nolan, C. B., II, 259
Nolan, Philip, letter from Thomas Jefferson, II, 142; on plains horses, II, 145
Nordenskiöld, Gustav, thesis of, V, 289
Norris, Frank, book by, noted, II, 332
North American Deserts, by E. C. Jaeger, reviewed, I, 388–89
North American Indian, by E. S. Curtis, assessed, II, 88–89; noted, I, 203
North American Indian Today, by C. T. Loram and T. F. McIlwraith, assessed, II, 99
North American Review, noted, II, 10; III, 70; and election of 1916, III, 57; on rainmaking tests, III, 223
North Americans of Yesterday, by F. S. Dellenbaugh, assessed, II, 86
North and South, by Karl Postl, assessed, IV, 109
North Carolina, University of, folklore collection at, V, 298
North Dakota, University of, book on, reviewed, I, 386–88
North, Frank, at Tall Bull's village, IV, 63
North of 36, by Emerson Hough, noted, I, 1
North Ohio Conference, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 342
Northeast, in election of 1916, III, 39
Northern Pacific Railroad, II, 255
Northwest, as region and frontier, I, 9, 11
Norviel, W. S., Arizona water commissioner, IV, 28; on Colorado River Commission, IV, 38
Norway, and California gold rush, V, 230–31
Noticia de la California, by A. M. Burriel, noted, IV, 152
Nowell, Charles, noted, II, 109–10; quoted, II, 109
Noyes-Curtis sawmill (Arizona), IV, 234n
Nueces County, Texas: An American-Mexican Frontier, by P. S. Taylor, noted, I, 340
Nueces River (Texas), I, 258–70
"Nuecestown Raid of 1875," by W. M. Hager, I, 258–70
Nuestra Señora Asunción de Alamos (Sonora), II, 170
Nuestra Señora de Belem (Sonora), II, 171, 175, 178
Nuestra Señora de Loreto de San Marcelo (Sonora), II, 179
Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Batuc (Sonora), II, 171
Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Cumpus (Sonora), II, 173, 177
Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Opodepe (Sonora), II, 173, 176–77
Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Rahum (Sonora), II, 178
Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Tepahui (Sonora), II, 173, 180

Nuestra Señora de la Concepción de Baviácora (Sonora), II, 169, 171
Nuestra Señora de la Concepción del Caborca (Sonora), II, 168, 171–72, 177
Nuestra Señora de los Angeles de Sahuaripa (Sonora), II, 166, 170, 176–78; III, 323
Nuestra Señora de los Dolores (Sonora), noted, II, 127–31, 139, 167, 173–74, 178, 230–32, 236; IV, 152; accomplishments of Indians at, IV, 151, 156
Nuestra Señora de los Remedios (Sonora), II, 174, 178
Nuestra Señora de los Remedios de Banámichi (Sonora), II, 171, 174, 179
Nuestra Señora del Pilar y Santiago de Cocóspera (Sonora), II, 172–74, 178
Nuestra Señora del Pópulo (Sonora), II, 176–77, 179, 181
Nuestra Señora del Rosario de Nacámeri, (Sonora), II, 176–77, 181
Nuestra Señora del Rosario Nacozari (Sonora), II, 176
Nueva Andalucia (Mexico), III, 326
Nueva Galicia (Mexico), II, 165
Nueva Vizcaya, noted, II, 166; IV, 340; and early administration of Sonora, III, 323, 326, 332; Apache raids in, IV, 325–28, 331, 334, 340; Parral manuscripts on, IV, 381–85
Nuevo Laredo (Tamaulipas), V, 336
Nuevo León (Mexico), noted, II, 56; IV, 340; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253
Nunis, Doyce Blackman, Jr., books by, reviewed, IV, 389–91; V, 274–75; book reviewed by, I, 385–86
Nunn, W. C., book by, reviewed, V, 364–65
Nuri, San Joaquin y Santa Anna de. *See* San Joaquin y Santa Anna de Nuri
Nute, Grace L., article by, assessed, III, 75
Nuttall, Thomas, botanical research in the West, II, 270
Nye, Bill, early American humorist, I, 356
Nye, Nelson, book by, reviewed, I, 398
Nye, Wilbur Sturtevant, book by, reviewed, IV, 184–85

O

Oates, Stephen B., book by, reviewed, IV, 296–98
Oberly, Sergeant, and Bascom Affair, III, 60; IV, 272
"Objectives for the Agricultural History Society during its Second Twenty-Five Years," by E. E. Edwards, noted, IV, 102
Occidental College (Los Angeles), I, 310; III, 307–309
Occidental Hotel (San Francisco), V, 252
O'Connor, Richard, book by, reviewed, I, 301
O'Conor, Hugo, and Apache problem, III, 132; as commandant-inspector, IV, 331–35
O'Conor, Norreys J., articles by, assessed, I, 275–76
Octopus, by Frank Norris, noted, II, 332
Odd Fellows Lodge (Carson City, Nevada), III, 363
"Odd Life and Habits of Desert Creatures," by J. J. Benton, assessed, I, 272
O'Dea, Thomas F., book by, noted, IV, 257
O'Donojú, Juan, IV, 115, 120
Odum, Howard W., book by, assessed, III, 73
Oehler, C. M., book by, reviewed, I, 390–91
Office of Indian Affairs: Its History, Activities, and Organization, by L. F. Schmeckebier, assessed, II, 93
Officer, James E., letter to editor, I, 378–80; article by, noted, III, 89
Ogden (Utah), noted, IV, 378; and early journalism, I, 355
Ogden *Morning Rustler* (Utah), I, 355
Ohio, noted, I, 129; oil production in, IV, 135
Ohio Valley, noted, II, 17; moundbuilders in, II, 9
Oil City (Pennsylvania), IV, 128–30, 133
Ojero Mine (Sonora), II, 281n
Ojibwa Myths and Legends, by Sister Bernard Coleman, Ellen Frogner, and Estelle Eich, reviewed, IV, 300
Ojinaga (Chihuahua), III, 319
Ojo Caliente (New Mexico), I, 240
Ojo de la Vaca. *See* Cow Springs
Ojos Azules (Chihuahua), skirmish at, III, 316–17
O. K. Corral fight, noted, I, 232, 252, 284; J. P. Clum's remarks on, I, 232–47
O'Kieffe, Charley, book by, reviewed, III, 298–99
Oklahoma, Cherokee Outlet, I, 20; Indian influences in, I, 208; Butterfield Trail in, I, 360; in election of 1916, III, 55; frontier development of, III, 86; and Rough Riders, III, 113; oil industry of, IV, 136; rank in oil production, IV, 142
Oklahoma City (Oklahoma), I, 339
Old Bill Williams, Mountain Man, by A. H. Favour, reviewed, IV, 403–404
Old Bookaroos, reviews of books, in most numbers of the journal
Old Jules, by Mari Sandoz, reviewed, IV, 404
"Old Lamps for New," by Earl Pomeroy, II, 107–26
Old South, by R. S. Cotterill, noted, V, 74
Old Spanish Trail, by L. R. and A. W. Hafen, noted, V, 77
Old-Time Cowhand, by R. F. Adams, reviewed, IV, 279–80
Old Timers Talk in South Western New Mexico, by Ted Raynor, reviewed, III, 104
Old Tucson (Arizona), movie set, II, 30
Old West in Fact, by I. R. Blacker, reviewed, V, 179–80
Olin, Abram B., V, 123
Oliñano, Father Francisco, II, 166
Oliva, Juan de, III, 328
Olive, I. P., book on, reviewed, V, 273–74

Olmsted, Roger R., book by, reviewed, V, 282–83
Olney, George A., II, 67
Olney, Joe. *See* Hill, Joe
Olson, Ernest L., II, 294
Omaha (Nebraska), I, 339; V, 252
On Desert Trails, by Randall Henderson, reviewed, IV, 195
On the Bloody Trail of Geronimo, by John Bigelow, Jr., reviewed, I, 94–95
Onapa, Santa Rosalía de. *See* Santa Rosalía de Onapa
Oñate, Juan de, noted, II, 165–66; and hawk-bells, V, 240
Onavas, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Onavas
"One Hundred Years of Petroleum History," by P. H. Giddens, IV, 127–44
1000 Old Arizona Mines, by R. J. Hinton, reviewed, IV, 300
O'Neill, Eugene B., III, 20, 20n
O'Neill, William Owen "Buckey," noted, III, 30, 30n, 31n; in Spanish-American War, IV, 305
Only the Mountains Remain, by N. L. Bowman, reviewed, I, 399
Ootcam, San Estanislao del. *See* San Estanislao del Ootcam
Opata Indians, noted, II, 171, 177; at Bacoachi, I, 78; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; economy of, I, 141; assimilation of, I, 144–45; village of, II, 178; and abandonment of San Geronimo, III, 323; and colonization of Sonora, III, 323–26, 331, 336, 340
Opera House (Yuma), IV, 30
Opler, Morris Edward, ethnological work of, III, 203
Opodepe, Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Opodepe
Opodepe Valley (Sonora), III, 335
Oposura Mine (Sonora), III, 328–30
Oposura, San Miguel Arcángel de. *See* San Miguel Arcángel de Oposura
Oppenheimer, Harold L., book by, reviewed, IV, 193
Oppenheimer, J. Robert, I, 10; III, 161
Oppolzer, Ritter von, book by, noted, II, 229
Oputo, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Oputo
Oquitoa, San Antonio de. *See* San Antonio de Oquitoa
Oraibi Hopi Reservation (Arizona), II, 30; description of, III, 267, 271–73, 282–83; Juan Bautista de Anza at, IV, 338
"Orchids, Cacti, and Candor," by J. A. Carroll, I, 99–101
Ord, E. O. C., I, 61
Ordeal by Hunger, by G. R. Stewart, reviewed, III, 194–95
Orderville, Utah, by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 255
Oregon, noted, I, 5; early settlement of, I, 8; early missionary work in, I, 9; Oregon system, I, 12; state history in, II, 108, 110; political progress in, II, 121; cattle from, II, 341; in election of 1916, III, 55; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; T. Roosevelt on United States right to, IV, 13; and California gold rush, V, 191, 193
Oregon Idyl, by N. M. Young, reviewed, IV, 95–96
Oregon Trail, by Francis Parkman, noted, II, 276; V, 20
O'Reilly, Alejandro, IV, 332
Organ Mountains (New Mexico), noted, II, 151; sketch of, II, opposite 149; and battle at Mesilla, I, 349
Oriental Mine (Arizona), IV, 236
"Origin, Evolution, and Application of the Sectional Concept, 1750–1900," by Fulmer Mood, assessed, III, 154
Original Mine (Montana), II, 252
"Origins of the Colorado River Controversy in Arizona Politics," by M. B. Parsons, IV, 27–44
Orndorf Hotel (Tucson), I, 68
Orr, Charles, and Case Library, V, 66
Orrantia, Ignacio, V, 56
Ortíz, Ignacio, noted, II, 285n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39
Ortíz, Tomas, II, 285n
Orus (ship), V, 203
Osage Indians, westward movement of, I, 210, 212–13
Osborne County (Kansas), Cheyenne raids in, IV, 61
Osgood, Ernest S., I, 337
Oso River (Texas), I, 261
Ostimuri Mine, III, 329
Ostimuri, San Ildefonso de. *See* San Ildefonso de Ostimuri
Ostrander, Gilman M., article by, assessed, III, 164
Otero, Miguel A., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39, 41, 48, 55; New Mexico territorial delegate, V, 110
" 'Other' Frontiers of the American West," by T. M. Pearce, IV, 105–12
Otis, Harrison Gray, noted, II, 121; edits *Los Angeles Times,* I, 307
Ottawa Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Our Catholic Heritage in Texas, by C. E. Castañeda, noted, III, 3
Our Indian Wards, by G. W. Manypenny, assessed, II, 83
Our Spanish Southwest, by L. I. Perrigo, reviewed, III, 390–91
Our Western Empire, by L. P. Brockett, noted, II, 19
Our Wild Indians, by R. I. Dodge, assessed, II, 85
Oury, Granville H., noted, II, 364n; duel with Edward Miles, II, 354n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39, 51, 55–57, 112, 117–19
Oury, William S., picture of, I, opposite 150; noted, I, 67; biographical sketch of, I, 150n; and Camp Grant Massacre, I,

150–53; on Bascom Affair, III, 60, 62–67; IV, 272
Out of the West, by R. R. Wilson, assessed, I, 225
Out West (magazine), edited by C. F. Lummis, I, 163, 303, 306, 310
Outlook (magazine), IV, 18
Overland Bookshop (Tucson), II, 33
Overland Diary of James A. Pritchard from Kentucky to California in 1849, by D. L. Morgan, reviewed, I, 385–86
Overland Mail, 1849-1869, by L. R. Hafen, noted, V, 77
Overland Mail Company, noted, I, 43, 60; V, 49–50; article on, I, 358–67; and Bascom Affair, III, 60, 62, 65, 139–40; IV, 266–68, 270n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 32; and use of mules, V, 325–26
Overland Monthly (magazine), noted, II, 120; on Pima Indians, II, 15; and C. D. Poston, V, 134
"Overland via 'Jackass Mail' in 1858," by W. A. Duffen, II, 35–53, 147–64, 279–92, 353–70
Overton, Richard C., II, 332
"Owen Wister: Caste Imprints in Western Letters," by Marvin Lewis, assessed, I, 277
Owings, Lewis S., V, 56, 58, 110–12, 117
Owyhee: The Life of a Northern Desert, by E. J. Larrison, reviewed, I, 289–90
Oxford University (England), noted, V, 5; and W. P. Webb, V, 1

P

Pacific coast, noted, III, 76; as region and frontier, I, 9; P. S. Cooke's route to, I, 117; and Butterfield Trail, I, 358; railroad survey to, II, 15; H. H. Bancroft's writings on, II, 106; historiography and cultural lag on, II, 107–26; and isthmian route, III, 246; and Gadsden Treaty, III, 258
Pacific Historical Review, noted, III, 77; and F. L. Paxson, III, 108; establishment of, V, 72–73; on "Far West and the Rockies, 1820-1875," V, 77; and A. H. Clark, V, 73
Pacific Improvement Company (San Francisco), and Peralta Grant, I, 168, 173
Pacific Northwest, noted, II, 7; and rainmaking, III, 231
Pacific Railroad Reports, II, 272
Pacific Slope and Alaska, by Joseph Schafer, assessed, I, 219
Pack, Arthur, and Arizona-Sonora Desert Museum, II, 30
Padre Island Story, by Loraine Daly and Pat Reumert, reviewed, IV, 301
Padre Views Latin America, by P. M. Dunne, noted, V, 98
Page, John Hempstead, II, 356n, 363, 365–68
Page, Larcena Ann, II, 356n
Page, S. H., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261
Painted Caves (Texas), II, 45, 45n
Paiute Indians, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 365
Pajarito Plateau (New Mexico), field school at, V, 287–88
Pala Reservation (California), I, 306, 316
Palace Hotel (San Francisco), III, 21
Palace Hotel (Tucson), I, 66
Palace Hotel (Yuma), V, 265
Palma (Yuma chief), IV, 340
Palmer, C. M., contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, I, IV
Palmer, William J., book by, reviewed, IV, 299
Palo Duro Canyon (Texas), II, 271
Palóu, Father Francisco, noted, IV, 339; in Baja California, I, 72
Panama, William Walker's filibustering in, III, 355; route to California gold rush, V, 203–205
Panama City, and California gold rush, V, 204
Panama Pacific International Exposition (San Francisco), III, 21
Panama Railroad, and California gold rush, V, 204; building of, V, 204; and New Granada, V, 204; labor problems of, V, 204; and canal, V, 205
Panchita, by Gil Procter, reviewed, III, 395
Pantoja, Father Pedro, founds San Pedro Aconchi, II, 169; founds Nuestra Señora del Rosario de Nacámeri, II, 176
Papago Indians, noted, II, 28, 176; at Tucson, II, 162–63; wars of, I, 144; in Camp Grant Massacre, I, 152–54, 159–60; missionaries to, II, 127–39, 213, 286; Apache raids on, III, 138
Papago Park and Military Reservation (Phoenix), II, 211
Papaguería, map of, II, 213; Kino in, II, 213–43
Paper Talk, by F. G. Renner, reviewed, IV, 404–405
Paradise (Arizona), I, 284
Paredes, Americo, book by, reviewed, II, 201
Parilla, Diego Ortiz de, III, 335
Paris, Francisco, founds San Miguel Ures, II, 181
Parish, John Carl, books by, assessed, I, 226; III, 87; frontier concept of, I, 16–18; on westward movement, I, 21–22; and *Pacific Historical Review*, V, 73
Parish, William J., book by, reviewed, IV, 285–87; books reviewed by, III, 396; V, 167–68; dissertation by, noted, II, 56; article by, noted, II, 55; on Jewish pioneers in Southwest, II, 54–56
Park, Joseph F., articles by, III, 129–46; IV, 325–44
Parker (Arizona), I, 60
Parker, Bonnie, and Texas Rangers, V, 16
Parker, Edith H., article by, assessed, III, 161

Parker, John H., and Gatling guns, IV, 320
Parker, John W., III, 44
Parkhill, Forbes, books by, reviewed, I, 198; IV, 287–89
Parkman, Francis, books by, noted, II, 113, 276; V, 20; patron of Archaeological Institute of America, II, 24; book on, reviewed, III, 393–94; T. Roosevelt on, IV, 11
Parral, Hidalgo del, and colonization of Sonora, III, 327; papers of, IV, 381–85
Parras (Coahuila), noted, IV, 238; Indians raid, IV, 325, 336
Parrish, Randall, book by, assessed, I, 219
Parsons, A. F., III, 20, 20n
Parsons, Malcolm, article by, IV, 27–44
"Pasó Por Aquí: Recent Interpretations of the Southwest," by Vernon Young, assessed, I, 274
Paso Robles (California), II, 348–49
"Passing of a Great Teacher — Frederick Jackson Turner," by L. P. Kellogg, assessed, III, 76
Passing of the Frontier, by Emerson Hough, assessed, I, 220
"Passo Por Tierra a la California," map by Kino (1707), II, opposite 214; assessed, II, 213–14; noted, II, 242
Patagonia (Arizona), I, 48, 59, 371
Patagonia Mine (Arizona), and Apache problem, III, 140–41, 145; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 59
Patten, Nathaniel, describes Navajo bridles, V, 235
Pattie, James O., noted, II, 11, 270; in Southwest, I, 108–109, 124, 131
Patton, ———, V, 113
Patton, George S., on Pershing Expedition, III, 317–18
Patton girls, V, 113
Patton's Saddlery (Tombstone), I, 250
Paver, Francisco, at San Xavier del Bac, II, 132–35; death of, II, 138
Pawnee Bill, by Glenn Shirley, reviewed, II, 200–201
Pawnee, Blackfoot and Cheyenne, by Dee Brown, reviewed, IV, 85–86
Pawnee Creek (Kansas), Cheyenne raid on, IV, 56
Pawnee Indians, sedentary culture of, I, 213
Pawnee Scouts, fight at Tall Bull's village, IV, 63
Paxson, Frederic Logan, dedication to, III, 107–12; picture of, III, opposite 107; works of, III, 110–12; books by, assessed, I, 220, 222; III, 72, 77–78; books by, noted, I, 18, 209, 213–14; noted, I, 220; III, 152; and concept of "West," I, 18; on "safety valve" concept, I, 25; on West as "world frontier," I, 27; on frontier as agent of democracy, I, 31; on frontier as agent of nationalism, I, 32; on Western character, I, 34, 38; on geographic determinism, I, 40; quoting frontier attitude toward Indian, I, 208; quoting frontier views, I, 209; ethnocentrism of, I, 213; on R. H. Gabriel, II, 94; writings of, III, 72; on W. P. Webb, V, 8
Paylore, Patricia, II, 33; article by, noted, III, 89
Payson (Arizona), I, 43, 175, 234
Peabody Museum of Archaeology (Harvard), II, 24
Peach Springs (Arizona), III, 284
Peale, Titian Ramsey, book on, reviewed, I, 93–94
Pearce, T. M., article by, IV, 105–12
Pearson, Jim Berry, book by, reviewed, IV, 78–79
Peck Canyon (Arizona), IV, 230, 230n
Peck District (Arizona), IV, 232, 236n
Peck, Edmund G., mining activities of, IV, 229
Peck, John Mason, influences F. J. Turner, IV, 48
Peck, Joseph H., book by, reviewed, II, 390
"Peck Mine: Silver Bonanza in the Bradshaw Mountains," by P. C. Henderson, IV, 227–36
Peck Mining Company (Arizona), IV, 233–35
Pecos (New Mexico), W. H. Emory describes, I, 119; ruins at, II, 2; V, 287
Pecos River, noted, II, 48; eastern boundary of "Southwest," I, 105n; and Butterfield Trail, I, 361; post recommended near, IV, 330; military campaign near, IV, 341
Peel, B. L., Cochise County Superintendent of Schools, I, 253
Peep at Washoe and Washoe Revisited, by J. R. Browne, reviewed, III, 196
Peeples, Abraham H., IV, 160
Peirce, Parker I., book by, reviewed, V, 181
Peloncillo. *See* Stein's Peak
Pelzer, Louis, dedication to, II, 303–306; picture of, II, opposite 303; works of, II, 305–306; book by, noted, V, 74; on range cattle industry, I, 337, 340
Peña Blanco (New Mexico), V, 160
Pendleton family, and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 177
Pennington, Larcena Ann. *See* Page, Larcena Ann
Pennsylvania, frontier of, I, 22; Isador Solomon in, II, 64; oil rush in, IV, 127–35
Pennsylvania Agriculture and Country Life, by S. W. Fletcher, noted, I, 341
Pennsylvania Railroad, II, 331
Pennsylvania, University of, noted, III, 158; H. E. Bolton at, I, 102; F. L. Paxson at, III, 107
People of Plenty, by David Potter, assessed, III, 159
"People of Reason and Others," by J. R. Hastings, III, 321–40
Peplow, Edward H., Jr., of Phoenix *Arizona News*, I, 370; book by, assessed, IV, 304

Pepper-Hearst Expedition, F. H. Cushing with, IV, 199
Peralta de Córdoba, Don Silva de, I, 167
Peralta de Córdoba, Doña Sofia Loreto Micaela de, I, 161, 171
Peralta Grant, article on, I, 161–73
Peralta Grant: James Addison Reavis and the Barony of Arizona, by D. M. Powell, reviewed, II, 299
Peralta, Miguel Lauro, I, 164, 164n, 170, 172
Peralta, Miguel N., I, 161
Peralta, Sofía de. *See* Reavis, Mrs. James A.
Peralta-Reavis, J. A. *See* Reavis, James Addison
Perea, Pedro de, governor of Sonora, II, 173; and colonization of Sonora, III, 326–27, 330–31
Perez, Antonio, mine owner, II, 154
Pereyra Lobo, Matías, and colonization of Sonora, III, 331
Perkins, Delevan D., and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 358, 358n, 361, 365, 371–72
"Perpetual Emigration Fund," by G. O. Larson, noted, IV, 257
Perrigo, Lynn I., book by, reviewed, III, 390–91; book reviewed by, III, 293
Perry, George Sessions, books by, reviewed, I, 398
Perry, Joseph C., I, 67
Pershing, John J., noted, III, 30; at Grand Canyon, III, 265–84; in Mexico, III, 311–20; and Apaches, V, 355
Persistence of the Westward Movement and Other Essays, by J. C. Parish, assessed, I, 226; III, 87
Personal Memoirs of a Residence of Thirty Years With the Indians of the American Frontiers, by H. R. Schoolcraft, assessed, II, 81
Personal Narrative, by J. R. Bartlett, noted, I, 122; II, 13, 276
Peru, noted, II, 2; archaeological work in, I, 308; II, 3; in California gold rush, V, 202
Pesqueira, Ignacio, noted, III, 145; V, 254, 254n; and Apache raids in Sonora, III, 136
Peter Hertzog's Little Known Facts About Billy the Kid, reviewed, V, 286
Peterson, Harold L., book reviewed by, IV, 401–402
Peto, S. Morton, on oil in Civil War, IV, 133
Petroleum industry, article on, IV, 127–44; works on, IV, 143n
Pfefferkorn, Father Ignaz, at Atí, II, 170; at San Antonio de Oquitoa, II, 177; on the *zorillo,* II, 215; and Indian problem, III, 131; on Apache horse hoof coverings, V, 247; on grass-hide packsaddles, V, 241–42
Phelps, Burt, II, 308
Phelps-Dodge Corporation, noted, I, 253; II, 63; and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 68
Phillips, Edward Hake, book reviewed by, V, 94–95
Phillips, Paul C., book by, reviewed, IV, 293–94
Phillips, Ulrich B., article by, assessed, III, 148
Phillips, Walter S., article by, assessed, I, 277
Phoenix (Arizona), noted, I, 52, 55, 67–68, 161, 249, 324, 370; II, 30, 68, 211; III, 12–13, 16–17, 19; IV, 158, 227; and Rough Riders, III, 116; Methodism in, III, 342–43, 346–47; governor's speech at, IV, 31, 35; J. H. McClintock at, IV, 304–308
Phoenix, Arizona, pamphlet by J. H. McClintock, noted, IV, 305
Phoenix Flour Mills (Arizona), noted, IV, 158
Phoenix Gazette (Arizona), II, 20; V, 353–57
Phoenix *Herald* (Arizona), noted, I, 177; on C. D. Poston, V, 134–35
Phoenix Public Library (Arizona), McClintock Collection at, IV, 307
Phoenix *Territorial Expositer* (Arizona), V, 236
Picacho (Arizona), noted, IV, 173; V, 255, 266; skirmish at, I, 51; V, 120
Piccolo, Father Francisco María, and Baja California, III, 237–38; Kino on, IV, 146
Picket Post Butte (Arizona), I, 62
Pickett, H. L., III, 16, 16n
Pictorial Supplement to Denver, South Park, and Pacific, by R. H. Kindig, E. J. Haley, and M. C. Poor, reviewed, II, 397
Picturesque Arizona, by Enoch Conklin, noted, II, 16
Piedras Pintas (Texas), brigandage at, I, 258
Pierce, ———, on San Antonio-San Diego Line, II, 149, 358
Pierce, Franklin, and Gadsden Purchase, III, 251–62; and Mexican Cession boundary, IV, 224; and road construction in Arizona, V, 41
Pierce, Frederick, diary of, IV, 257
Pierson, "Doc," I, 170
Pierson, George Wilson, articles by, assessed, III, 83, 85, 86, 150; on "free land" theory, I, 20; on frontier as agent of democracy, I, 31; on Western character, I, 36; on geographic determinism, I, 39–40
Pike, Albert, life and writings of, IV, 107–108
Pike, Zebulon, II, 8, 269; IV, 110
Pike's Peak by Rail, by F. R. Hollenback, and William Russell, Jr., reviewed, V, 180
Pilling, James Constantine, Indian language bibliographies of, IV, 3

Pima Indians, noted, I, 57, 148, 159–60; II, 15, 160, 213; villages of, I, 51; II, 13; IV, 160–64, 171; V, 256; and revolt of 1751, I, 144; II, 132–34, 178; at Tucson, II, 160–62; III, 335; IV, 327; at Tumacacori, I, 73–74; at Caborca (Sonora), I, 74; Spanish contact with, I, 140; economy of, I, 141–42, 144; grow wheat, I, 148; and Montezuma, II, 14; near Casa Grande, II, 13; rebellions of, III, 130–38; and colonization of Sonora, III, 324, 333, 335–36; C. H. Cook at reservation of, III, 342; Kino defends, IV, 146–56; in Sonora, IV, 327–31; and Sylvester Mowry, V, 51, 57
Pima Remembers, by George Webb, reviewed, I, 181–82
Pimas, San José de. *See* San José de Pimas
Pimería Alta, noted, I, 72; II, 30, 279n; Jesuits in, II, 127–39; and missions of Sonora, III, 324; Kino's writings on, IV, 146–56
Pimería Alta Historical Society (Nogales), and Tubac preservation, I, 370
Pimería Baja, missionary work in, III, 324
Pimos Creek (Arizona), II, 158
Piña, Alberto B., collection of, V, 165
Pinacate Volcano (Mexico), II, 214, 216
Pinal Apaches, noted, I, 56, 60; IV, 161, 163, 170, 265; treaties with, I, 50; in Mexican-American relations, III, 129–37, 140, 142; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 343. *See also* Apache Indians
Pinal County (Arizona), noted, I, 50; Silver King Mine in, I, 62
Pinal Creek (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 172–76
Pinal Mountains (Arizona), Apache attack in, I, 150; K. S. Woolsey in, IV, 157, 172–73
Pinal Ranch (Arizona), site of Camp Pinal, I, 61–62
Pinart, Alphonse, II, 365n
Pinchon, Edgcumb, quoted on Pancho Villa, III, 313
Pinchot, Gifford, and W. C. Barnes, II, 203–204, 210; on conservation, V, 184
Pine (Arizona), and Arizona Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 174
Piñeda, Antonio, and beverages of New Spain, V, 79–90; page from report of, V, 89; drawings from report of, V, 88
Piñeda, Arcadio, and economic survey of New Spain, V, 80
Piñeda, Juan Claudio de, governor of Sonora, II, 134
"Piñeda's Report on the Beverages of New Spain," by I. H. Wilson, V, 79–90
Pinedale (Arizona), J. W. Fewkes at, II, 21
Pineli, Father Luis María, in Sonora, II, 172
Piney Valley (Nevada), III, 366
Pino, Pedro, with Zuñi eastern tour, IV, 198
Pinole Treaty (Arizona), IV, 159
Pinos Altos (New Mexico), V, 342
Pinto Creek (Arizona), I, 61
Pintown (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 362. *See also* Chinatown
Pioneer Days in Arizona, by F. C. Lockwood, noted, I, 68
"Pioneer Register," in volume by H. H. Bancroft, noted, IV, 346
Pioneer Years in the Black Hills, by R. B. Hughes, reviewed, III, 99–100
Pioneers of the Trail, by A. E. Freeman, reviewed, II, 302
Pitcher, William L., V, 265
Pitic (Sonora), presidio at, II, 179; and Apache problems, III, 131, 141; and colonization of Sonora, III, 334; José de Gálvez at, IV, 331; expedition from, IV, 339
Pitiquito, San Diego del. *See* San Diego del Pitiquito
Pitt, Leonard, book reviewed by, I, 189–90
Pizano, Aniceto, and Plan of San Diego, V, 334–35
Plains Rifle, by C. E. Hansen, Jr., reviewed, II, 300–301
Plainsmen of the Yellowstone, by M. H. Brown, reviewed, IV, 281–82
"Plan of San Diego: Unrest on the Texas Border in 1915," by W. M. Hager, V, 327–36
Platte River, and Cheyenne raids, IV, 63
Playa de los Pimos (Arizona), noted, IV, 264
Pleasant Valley (Nevada), III, 358, 370
Pleasant Valley War, IV, 304
Plenty Coups, by F. B. Linderman, reviewed, IV, 404
Poe, Edgar Allan, noted, II, 276; uses theme of Semmes Hole, II, 277
Poe, John W., book by, reviewed, I, 197
Pogue, Charles, and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 68
Poinsett, Joel R., influences Mexican government, IV, 117–18, 121
Point of Mountain (Arizona), II, 208; V, 257, 261, 266
Police Gazette, read by cowboys, II, 309–10
"Political Institutions and the Frontier," by B. F. Wright, noted, I, 30; III, 79
Politics and Grass, by P. O. Foss, reviewed, III, 301–302
Polk, James K., and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 247; announces California gold rush, V, 207
Pollard, William, IV, 54
Polzin, W. J., IV, 308
Pomeroy, Lieutenant, I, 54
Pomeroy, Earl, books by, reviewed, I, 179–80; article by, II, 107–26; books reviewed by, III, 100–101; V, 91–92; articles by, assessed, III, 160, 167; quoted on F. L. Paxson, III, 108
Pomeroy, Henry, and rainmaking experiments, III, 210
Pomeroy, Theodore M. [Samuel C.], V, 140
Pondia (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 170; mission at, II, 177

Pony Express, uses wild mustangs, II, 146; and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 355–76
Pony Express: The Great Gamble, by R. S. Bloss, reviewed, III, 188–89
Pony Tracks, by Frederick Remington, reviewed, IV, 191
Poor, M. C., book by, reviewed, II, 397
Pope, Cole and Company (New York), II, 62
Pope, John, plan for defense of New Mexico (1853), V, 149–63
Popowski, Bert, book by, reviewed, II, 398
Populist Revolt, by J. D. Hicks, reviewed, III, 200
Populists, and European social legislation, I, 31; and Western character, I, 35; and geographic determination, I, 40; as political party, I, 339; and election of 1916, III, 58; on frontier, III, 73
Pópulo, Nuestra Señora del. *See* Nuestra Señora del Pópulo
Port Lavaca (Texas), II, 40n
Porter, David Dixon, and Gatling gun, IV, 314
Porter, J. N., II, 68
Porter, Kenneth W., book by, reviewed, II, 190–92; book reviewed by, I, 185
Portugal, and California gold rush, V, 227–28
Poso Verde (Sonora), II, 176
"Post-Arcadia," by N. E. Cook, assessed, I, 272
Post, Charles W., and rainmaking tests, III, 231
"Post Mortem on the Labor-Safety-Valve Theory," by F. A. Shannon, assessed, III, 149
Postel, William, on Indian ruins, II, 8
Postell, William D., book reviewed by, II, 390
Postl, Karl, works of, noted, IV, 108–109
Poston, Charles D., noted, I, 66–67; II, 358–60, 363; pictures of, I, opposite 66; V, opposite 143; at Tubac, I, 368–69; II, 280–85; and Sonora Exploring and Mining Company, II, 36; V, 134; and Apache treaties, III, 139, 144; and Arizona election of 1865, III, 351–54; on K. S. Woolsey, IV, 158; on Bascom Affair, IV, 274–75; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 34–62, 115–48
Poston Collection, at Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Poston, John Lee, noted, II, 281n; murdered, V, 115
Poston, Lawrence, article by, III, 351–54; article by, assessed, I, 279–80
"Poston vs. Goodwin," by Lawrence Poston, III, 351–54
Potam, Trinidad. *See* Trinidad Potam
Potrero Creek (Arizona), I, 57
Potter, David M., book by, assessed, III, 159
Pottinger, Craig, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Pourade, Richard F., books by, reviewed, IV, 290–91
Powder River (Montana), II, 315; Cheyennes at, IV, 61; campaigns on, V, 77
Powderhorn (Texas), II, 39, 39n
Powell, Dempsey, III, 13
Powell, Donald M., book by, reviewed, II, 299; article by, I, 161–73; articles by, assessed, I, 276–80
Powell, John Wesley, dedication to, IV, 1–4; pictures of, II, opposite 16; IV, opposite 1; works of, IV, 4; noted, II, 7, 21; Indian studies by, noted, I, 202; Colorado expedition of, I, 219; on Grand Canyon and Hopi villages, II, 20; and mercurial barometer, II, 240; and F. H. Cushing, IV, 198
Powell, Lawrence Clark, books by, reviewed, I, 196; III, 184; article by, II, 26–34; on Spanish Borderlands, I, 105n; on F. W. Hodge and H. E. Bolton, I, 130
Powell, William D., III, 13, 18n
Powers, Benjamin M., and rainmaking tests, III, 231–32
Powers, Edward, books by, noted, III, 207–11, 216, 228; and estimates on rainmaking, III, 211n
Powers, Stephen, I, 260
Pozo Hediondo (Sonora), Apaches at, III, 136
Prado, Laureno Bascón de, and mining in Sonora, III, 327
Prairie Farmer (magazine), I, 342
Prairie Schooner Lady, by W. G. and F. S. DeWitt, reviewed, I, 398
Pratt, Orson, diary of, noted, IV, 251, 254–55
"Precursors of Turner in the Interpretation of the American Frontier," by H. C. Nixon, assessed, III, 73
Prehistoric Man of the Great Plains, by W. R. Wedel, reviewed, IV, 81–82
Prelude to the Kingdom, by G. O. Larson, noted, IV, 257
Prentis, Noble L., book by, noted, I, 129; on Anglo-Spanish cultural fusion in Southwest, I, 128–30
Presbyterian Mission Board, III, 341
Prescott (Arizona), noted, I, 43–44, 249; III, 12–14, 17–19, 22–23, 34, 36; IV, 157, 159, 228; site of Fort Whipple, I, 53–54, 59–61; J. G. Bourke describes, I, 127n; and Peralta Grant, I, 167, 170; Governor's House at, II, 28; and Rough Riders, III, 114; and Methodism, III, 342–43, 347; strike near, IV, 158; and Peck Mine, IV, 227–36; McClintock at, IV, 304
Prescott Barracks. *See* Fort Whipple
Prescott Courier (Arizona), II, 22
Prescott Miner (Arizona), I, 356; III, 353; IV, 164, 169; and Peck Mine, IV, 233
Prescott, William Hickling, book on, reviewed, IV, 400–401

"Present Conditions of Southwestern Anthropology," by Oliver LaFarge, assessed, I, 278
Presidio (San Francisco), V, 253
Presidio (Texas), noted, IV, 219; and Pershing Expedition, III, 319
Presidios. *See* under individual names
Price, George F., book by, reviewed, II, 397
Price, Sterling, I, 65
Pridham, George A., I, 237
Priest, Josiah, on archaeology, II, 8–10
Priestley, Herbert I., books by, noted, I, 211; V, 74; and *Pacific Historical Review*, V, 73
Priests. *See* under individual names
"Prince of Imposters," by Will Tipton, noted, I, 163
Princeton University (New Jersey), noted, I, 220; III, 35, 70, 307; and Rough Riders, III, 117
Pritchard, James A., book on, reviewed, I, 385–86
Probing Our Past, by M. E. Curti, noted, III, 151
"Problems and Projects in the History of Nineteenth-Century California Land Policy," by G. D. Nash, II, 327–40
Problems of Modern Democracy, by E. L. Godkin, noted, III, 70
Procter, Gil, book by, reviewed, III, 395; at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Prof. Oscar J. Goldrick and His Denver, by Nolie Mumey, reviewed, I, 300
"Program For Readers of Western History," by J. A. Carroll, I, 80, 178
Progressives, and election of 1916, III, 39; and conservation, III, 378
"Proper Perspective of American History," by Woodrow Wilson, assessed, III, 70
Prose Sketches and Poems, by Albert Pike, noted, IV, 107
Protestants, and Catholicism in Southwest, I, 119; as agents of civilization, I, 135; churches of, III, 166; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 341–50
Provincias del Oriente (Mexico), IV, 340
Provincias del Poniente (Mexico), IV, 340
Provincias Internas. *See* Interior Provinces
Provinse, John, work of, III, 203
Prucha, Father Francis Paul, book reviewed by, IV, 92–93
Prudden, T. Mitchell, II, 25
Prudent Soldier: A Biography of Major General E. R. S. Canby, 1817-1873, by M. L. Heyman, Jr., reviewed, II, 384–85
Psychological and Ethical Aspects of Mormon Group Life, by E. E. Ericksen, noted, IV, 260
Publicaciones del Archivo General de la Nacion, noted, II, 55
Puck (magazine), noted, I, 329; on rainmaking tests, III, 222
Pueblo (Colorado), smelter at, IV, 377
Pueblo (Texas), II, 147
Pueblo Bonita (Arizona), Wheeler Expedition at, II, 17
"Pueblo Ethnology," by E. H. Spicer, assessed, I, 274
Pueblo Grande (Arizona), excavation at, IV, 308
Pueblo Indian Folk Stories, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307
Pueblo Indians, J. G. Bourke on culture of, I, 125; present condition of, I, 133, 142, 144–45; origin of, II, 15; revolt of, V, 245
Pueblo Pintado (New Mexico), II, 12
Pueblo Revolt of 1680 (New Mexico), I, 144; III, 130, 336; IV, 146; V, 245
Pueblo Viejo (Arizona), II, 64–65, 66n; IV, 173
Puerto de la Purísima Concepción (Arizona), I, 46
Puerto del Dado (Arizona), I, 52
Puerto del Humo (Sonora), II, 235
Puget Sound, III, 231; IV, 374
Pumpelly, Raphael, book by, noted, II, 52n; on Grand Canyon ruins, II, 16; on Apache problem, III, 143; and Santa Rita Silver Mining Company, V, 115
"Punitive Expedition of 1916," by C. C. Clendenen, III, 311–20
Purcell, Johnny, IV, 67
Purdy, Sam, and Tombstone *Epitaph*, I, 355
"Putnam." *See* Allyn, Judge Joseph
Putnam, F. W., noted, II, 7; directs Peabody Museum, II, 24
Puye (New Mexico), I, 308

Q

Quaife, Milo M., book by, noted, IV, 258
Quartz Cañon (Arizona), Indian fight at, IV, 167
Quartzite (Arizona), I, 43
Queen Creek (Arizona), I, 62
Querecho Apaches, V, 241
Querétaro (Mexico), I, 72
Quinn, _____, and Rough Riders, III, 126
Quisuani (Sonora), and colonization of Sonora, III, 338

R

"Race and Climate," by C. D. Warner, noted, I, 310
Race West: Boom Town to Ghost Town, by R. W. Howard, reviewed, V, 182
Radin, Paul, book by, reviewed, II, 92–93
Rafael gun, description of, IV, 311, 313
Ragtown (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 362–63
Rahum, Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Rahum
Railroad Record, by William Wrightson and Thomas Wrightson, noted, V, 143
Railroads, article on, I, 174–77; in the Southwest, IV, 369–80; British investment in, V, 210–11

Railroads to the Rio, by J. L. Allhands, reviewed, II, 388–89
Railton, A. B., V, 64
Raine, William MacLeod, II, 204
Rak, Mary Kidder, articles by, assessed, I, 272
Raleigh *News and Observer* (North Carolina), and election of 1916, III, 55
Ralston, William, and California land, II, 333, 335
Ram in the Thicket, by F. C. Robertson, reviewed, I, 291–92
Ramage press, used in Arizona, I, 355
Ramirez family, in Tucson (1820), I, 77
Ramirez, Juan José, I, 77
Ramirez, Teodoro, I, 76–77, 77n
Ramona, by H. H. Jackson, noted, I, 130; II, 84; IV, 112
Ramos, Basilio, and Plan of San Diego, V, 330–31
Ramsey, Bruce, book by, reviewed, IV, 406
"Ranch Country Metaphors," by G. I. Hendricks, assessed, I, 277
Rancher Takes a Wife, by R. P. Hobson, Jr., reviewed, IV, 195
Rancho del Rosario (Baja California), I, 172
Rancho Seco (Texas), and Nuecestown raid, I, 262
Randal, Horace, purchases Patagonia Mine, V, 59
Randall, L. W., book by, reviewed, IV, 98
Randall, William, at Camp Santa Rita, II, 288, 288n; with Santa Rita Mining Company, II, 355–56, 359, 361–62
Ransom, John Crowe, on W. P. Webb's *Divided We Stand,* V, 17
Raphael, Ralph B., book by, reviewed, II, 101
Rapicani, Father Alexander, noted, II, 129–30, 138; builds church, II, 171
Rapp, John H., book reviewed by, IV, 399–400
Rarick, Ricki, and Tubac restoration, I, 372
Rasmuson, N. Arthur, book reviewed by, I, 82–83
Raton Pass (New Mexico), noted, I, 128; and Santa Fe Trail, II, 58n
Rau, Charles, IV, 197
Raum, Greene B., and Arizona Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175
Rawlins, Rawhide, on cowboy reading, II, 309
Rayburn, John C., article by, III, 113–28;
Raynor, Ted, books by, reviewed, III, 104; V, 375
Rayón. *See* Nacámeri
"Reading on the Range," by D. D. Walker, II, 307–18
Reading, Pierson B., IV, 351–52
Reading, Robert S., book by, reviewed, IV, 97
Reagan, John H., introduces Arizona bill in Confederate Congress, V, 117
Real Americans, by H. A. Verrill, reviewed, II, 101–102
Real de San Miguel Arcángel (Sonora), mine at, III, 329
Reaugh, Frank, article on, noted, III, 90
Reavis, James Addison, article on, I, 161–73; sketch of, I, 162
Reavis, Mrs. James A., and Peralta Grant, I, 161, 171
Rebeico, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Rebeico
Rebel of the Rockies, by R. G. Athearn, reviewed, V, 363–64
Recent History of the United States, by F. L. Paxson, noted, III, 108
"Recent Studies of Turner and the Frontier Doctrine," by G. W. Pierson, assessed, III, 150
"Recent Writings on Utah and the Mormons," by P. A. M. Taylor, IV, 249–60
Red Bluff (California), III, 8
Red Man in the United States, by G. E. Lindquist, noted, II, 80
Red Man in the World Drama, by J. C. Wise, assessed, II, 95
Red Man, White Man, by H. C. James, reviewed, I, 84
Red Man's America, by R. M. Underhill, assessed, II, 101
Red Man's Continent, by Ellsworth Huntington, assessed, II, 92
Red River, exploration of, II, 271; Indian tribes on, IV, 335
Red River Valley, by H. S. Drago, reviewed, V, 370–71
Red Smith, son of Atsidi Sani, V, 237
Redding, B. B., and California land purchases, II, 338
"Rediscovering the West," by Earl Pomeroy, assessed, III, 167
Reeder, Glezen A., III, 342–43
Reese's River (Nevada), III, 361, 365
Reeve, Frank D., book reviewed by, III, 387–88
"References Concerning the Plants and Vegetations of the Southwest," by W. S. Phillips, assessed, I, 277
Regional Vocabulary of Texas, by E. B. Atwood, reviewed, V, 174–75
Regionalism In America, by Merrill Jensen, noted, III, 154
Reglamento de Presidios (1772), noted, IV, 331, 334–35; and Indian problem, III, 130, 132
Reid, Ace, book by, reviewed, IV, 300
Reid, Hugo, II, 343
Reid, Thomas Mayne, books by, noted, IV, 109–10
Reigle, George W., IV, 69
"Religion and Planning in the Far West: The First Generation of Mormons in Utah," by L. J. Arrington, noted, IV, 257
Remedios, Nuestra Señora de los. *See* Nuestra Señora de los Remedios
Remington, Frederick, paintings of, I, 198; book by, reviewed, IV, 191; book on, reviewed, IV, 300

Reminiscences of a Ranchman, by E. B. Bronson, reviewed, IV, 404
Remy, Jules, book by, noted, IV, 252
Rencher, Abraham, governs New Mexico Territory, V, 110
Renner, Frederick G., identifying note on, II, 198. *See also* "A Roundup of Western Reading" in most numbers of the journal
Reno Pass (Arizona), site of Camp Reno, I, 60
Renoe, Elizabeth McEvoy, marries H. F. Ashurst, III, 10
Renoe, John Russell, III, 17
Report on the Lands of the Arid Region, by J. W. Powell, discussed, IV, 2
Reports from Colorado: The Wildman Letters, 1859–1865, by L. R. and A. H. Hafen, reviewed, IV, 91–92
Reports of an Expedition Down the Zuni and Colorado Rivers, by Lorenzo Sitgreaves, noted, II, 12
Republic County (Kansas), Cheyenne raid in, IV, 62
Republic Oil Company, IV, 136–37
Republican National Convention, and election of 1916, III, 43
Republican Party, noted, III, 10; political concepts in Southwest, I, 114; and controversy on westward route, I, 359, 367; and election of 1916, III, 40; and conservation, III, 378; in Mexico, IV, 119
Republican River (Kansas), Indian raids on, IV, 56; G. A. Forsyth at, IV, 58–59, 63–64
"Research in the Archives of Mexico, D. F.," by Paul Ezell and Greta Ezell, assessed, I, 278
"Research Opportunities in Borderlands History," by R. C. Stevens, V, 164–65
Resting Springs (Nevada), mines at, IV, 377
Reumert, Pat, book by, reviewed, IV, 301
Revelation in Mormonism, by G. B. Arbaugh, noted, IV, 258
Revilla Gigedo, Conde de, and economic survey of New Spain, V, 79
Revolutionary New England, by J. T. Adams, assessed, III, 72
Reyes, Father Antonio María de los, noted, II, 169–70; at Cucurpe, II, 173; on population of Sonora, III, 340n
Reyes, Santiago y San Pedro de los. *See* Santiago y San Pedro de los Reyes
Reynolds, George, and Nuecestown raid, I, 261
Reynolds, R. B., resigns from army, V, 114
Rhode, J. P., III, 22, 22n
Rhodes, Eugene Manlove, noted, I, 310; book by, reviewed, I, 298; reading habits of, II, 316–17
Rhodes, Rhoda, I, 70
Rhodes, William B., II, 285n–86n
Ribas, Father Andres Perez de, noted, II, 166; founds missions, II, 171, 178; III, 323
Rice, Mike, collection of, I, 69
Rich Bar (California), I, 115
Richard Wetherill: Anasazi, by Frank McNitt, reviewed, I, 295–96
Richardson, Rupert N., book by, assessed, I, 224; book by, noted, I, 213; book reviewed by, IV, 184–85
Richmond, Robert W., book by, reviewed, III, 305
Rickey, Don. Jr., books reviewed by, III, 181–82; IV, 291–92
Ridge, Martin, book by, reviewed, V, 365–67
Riegel, Robert E., book by, assessed, I, 222; books by, noted, I, 209, 211–13; III, 85; book reviewed by, V, 363–64; articles by, assessed, III, 156, 161–62; on Indian cultural influences, I, 209; and location of Indian tribes, I, 213
Rigg, E. A., I, 56, 58; IV, 173–75
Riggs, Harvey, at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Riley, I. Woodbridge, book by, noted, IV, 252
Riley, James W., and W. C. Barnes, II, 205
Rillito Creek (Arizona), I, 153
Rim of Christendom, by H. E. Bolton, noted, IV, 151
Ringgold Barracks (Texas), IV, 219
Ringgold, John, and Clanton Gang, I, 282, 282n, 283–84
Ringo, Johnny. *See* Ringgold, John
Rio Bavispe (Sonora), and colonization of Sonora, III, 324
Rio Grande, noted, II, 51–53, 148, 152, 166; Indians of, I, 142; and border raids, I, 258–70; and battle at Mesilla, I, 343; Azetcs at, II, 12; railroad survey from, II, 15; in Bascom Affair, III, 60; Indian problems along, III, 130; and Mexican Cession boundary dispute, III, 246; IV, 204–26; and Coronado Expedition, III, 322; Hopis move to, IV, 338; and John Pope's Plan, IV, 330
Rio de Janeiro (Brazil), and California gold rush, V, 202
Río, Father Marcos del, noted, II, 173; founds missions, II, 174, 177
Rio Mayo, Santa Cruz del. *See* Santa Cruz del Rio Mayo
Rio Natagés. *See* Pecos River
Rio Prieto (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173
Río Salado. *See* Salt River Valley
Rio Verde. *See* Verde River
Riordan, Michael J., III, 25, 25n
Riordan, Timothy Allen, III, 21, 21n, 25
Ríos, Domingo Terán de los, IV, 151
Rios, Elisa, III, 2
Ripley, James W., and rapid-fire weapons, IV, 310–11, 314
Ripperdá, Baron de, and evacuation of East Texas, IV, 332; and illegal trade, IV, 334
Rise and Fall of the Choctaw Republic, by Angie Debo, reviewed, III, 402

Rise of the New West, by F. J. Turner, assessed, II, 75; III, 71
Rister, Carl Coke, books by, assessed, I, 224, 226; books by, noted, I, 211–13; V, 70, 74, 76; emphasizes Indian in frontier history, I, 212; errors in locating Cheyennes, I, 213–14
Rittenhouse, Jack D., book by, assessed, III, 90
Ritter, A. J., I, 251
"River of Deception: An Account of the Mathews Barranca de Cobre Expedition of 1952," by J. C. Gifford, assessed, I, 279
Rivera, Pedro de, presidial inspector, II, 128
Rivera y Moncada, IV, 339
Rivers. *See* under individual names
Riverside (Arizona), G. H. R. Moran at, V, 263
Riverside Park (Texas), and Rough Riders, III, 115–28
RO Ranch (Nevada), management of, IV, 357–68
Roaring Fork Valley, by Len Shoemaker, reviewed, I, 297–98
Roark, Albert E., article by, IV, 309–24
Robber and Hero, by George Huntington, reviewed, V, 182
"Robert B. Stanton's Plan for the Far Southwest," by D. L. Smith, IV, 369–80
Roberts, Reverend, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 342
Roberts, Brigham H., book by, noted, IV, 251
Robert's Creek (Nevada), III, 360, 366
Roberts, Frank H., Jr., II, 101
Robertson, Beverly H., and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 376, 376n
Robertson, Frank C., book by, reviewed, I, 291–92
Robertson, James I., Jr., book reviewed by, III, 102
Robie, Governor (Maine), and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175
Robinson, Daniel, and Bascom Affair, IV, 266, 268
Robinson, Edgar E., article by, assessed, III, 76; studies under F. J. Turner, III, 380–81
Robinson, Palatine, noted, V, 56; in Tucson, II, 159, 159n
Robinson, Mrs. Palatine, II, 159
Robinson, Will H., book by, noted, IV, 304
Robinson, W. W., book by, reviewed, III, 191
Robinson, W. W., Jr., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157n
Roche, Father, founds mission, II, 173
Rock Island (Illinois), and rainmaking tests, III, 211
Rock Island Railroad, IV, 378
Rockefeller, John D., and oil business, IV, 129–30
Rockfellow, John A., picture of, I, opposite 255; and Tombstone schools, I, 254–56, 256n
Rocking Chair Ranch (Montana), and R. G. Cleland, III, 307
Rockwell, Wilson, book by, reviewed, V, 179
Rocky Mountains, as frontier and region, I, 8; fur trade in, I, 9
Rodeo: Last Frontier of the Old West, by R. W. Howard and Oren Arnold, reviewed, IV, 194
Rodríques, José Honório, on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier,* V, 15
Rodríquez, Vicente, at Tucson, I, 78
Roe, Frank Gilbert, book by, assessed, II, 102
Rogers, James E. Thorold, V, 106; book by, noted, V, 105
Rogers, Pete, IV, 363
Rogers, Will, and C. F. Lummis, I, 315; book on, reviewed, V, 180–81
Rogers, Will, Jr., and Tubac dedication, I, 372
Rogers, William, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 366, 366n, 367
Rojas, Arnold R., books by, reviewed, I, 299; III, 296
Rojas, Father Carlos, as *visitador,* II, 131–32; founds church at Arispe, II, 170
Rojas, José Antonio, IV, 117
Rolle, Andrew F., books reviewed by, IV, 290–91; article by, III, 307–10
Rollins, Philip Ashton, on reading of cowboys, II, 311–13
Rolph, "Sunny Jim," II, 121
Roman Nose (Cheyenne warrior), killed, IV, 59
Romanes Lectures (Oxford), T. Roosevelt gives, IV, 25
Romero, José, at Tucson, I, 75, 78
Romero, Juan Bautista, at Tucson, I, 78
Ronalds, Mrs. Pierre Lorillard, III, 117
Ronalds, Reginald, in Rough Riders, III, 117
Ronstadt, Frederick A., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39
Rooks, Lowell W., at Tubac dedication, I, 371
Roosevelt Dam (Arizona), IV, 305
Roosevelt, Franklin D., noted, III, 13, 160; and New Deal, II, 79; and rainmaking tests, III, 231; and W. P. Webb's *Divided We Stand,* V, 17
Roosevelt, Theodore, book by, assessed, I, 219; books by, noted, II, 121, 315; III, 82; noted, I, 315; II, 204; III, 30n, 31, 160; in West, I, 219; II, 314–16; and C. F. Lummis, I, 306, 310; on agriculture, I, 334; on Justin Winsor, II, 113; and election of 1916, III, 40; and Rough Riders, III, 113–28; and rainmaking tests, III, 222; and conservation, III, 378; influence of West on, IV, 5–26; and Gatling gun, IV, 321; W. P. Webb on, V, 26

Rosa, Luis de la, and Plan of San Diego, V, 334–35
Rosebush, Waldo E., book by, reviewed, I, 293–94
Rosell, Claude A. O., and rainmaking experiments, III, 215, 226–27
Rosenthal, A. T., IV, 230–31
Roske, Ralph J., article by, V, 187–231
Roskruge Collections, in Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Ross, Earle D., book by, noted, I, 341; article by, assessed, III, 150
Rosson, R. L., V, 262, 267n
Roth, Charles B., books by, reviewed, III, 105, 400–401
Rotscheff, A., IV, 354
Rough Riders, noted, IV, 305–307, 321
"Rough Riders in San Antonio, 1898," by J. C. Rayburn, III, 113–28
Round, J. H., and E. A. Freeman, V, 105
Rourke, Constance, noted, V, 293; and folklore, V, 310
Route from Liverpool to Great Salt Lake Valley, by James Linforth, noted, IV, 257
Rowell, Chester H., II, 124
Rowell, C. W. C., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157
Rowfant Club (Ohio), list of publications of, V, 72
Rowlett, W. M., V, 39
Royal Botanical Expedition, in New Spain, V, 80
Royal Brewing Company (Kansas), V, 330
Royce, Josiah, book by, noted, II, 123; on John Sutter in California, IV, 346–47
Rubí, Marquis de, presidial inspector, II, 136; in Alta California, IV, 327–28, 333, 336
Ruby Tavern (New Orleans), II, 38, 38n
Ruby Valley (Nevada), III, 357
Ruby Valley Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 360, 367, 369, 371
Rucker, John A., in Arizona, I, 64; V, 258, 260
Rudo Ensayo, by Father Juan Nentuig, noted, II, 174, 180, 228; III, 337, 337n, 340
Ruetten, Richard T., letter to editor, III, 169–72
Ruhen, Father Enrique, martyrdom of, II, 179
Ruhlen, George, books reviewed by, III, 397–98
Ruggles, ———, III, 273
Ruggles, Daniel, and rainmaking experiments, III, 209, 215
Rundell, Walter, Jr., articles by, I, 13–41; III, 69–88, 148–68; V, 1–3, 4–28; books reviewed by, II, 190–92; V, 176–77; article by, assessed, III, 166; articles by, noted, I, 100; III, 72; IV, 45–46
Rush Valley Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 357
Rusk, Jeremiah, and rainmaking tests, III, 215, 219–20, 225–28
Rusk, Thomas J., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 39, 41, 48, 109; and Mexican Cession boundary dispute, IV, 220–21
Rusling, James F., II, 15
Russell, Austin, book by, reviewed, I, 191–92
Russell, Carl P., book by, reviewed, I, 82–83
Russell, Charles M., noted, I, 1, 315; book on, reviewed, I, 191–92; on American cowboy, II, 310–11
Russell, Don, on Bascom Affair, III, 60, 62, 67
Russell, William, Jr., book by, reviewed, V, 180
Russia, noted, I, 10; and California, I, 72; and Pacific Coast fur trade, I, 111; and frontier process, III, 151; and California gold rush, V, 228
"Russian Expansion in the Light of Turner's Study of the American Frontier," by D. W. Treadgold, assessed, III, 156
Ruth, Kent, book by, reviewed, I, 198
Ruxton, George, describes Santa Fe, I, 116–17; on Anglo-Spanish culture fusion, I, 116n; V, 321
Ryland, _____, and Bascom Affair, IV, 265

S

Sabinal (New Mexico), V, 160
Sabine River (Texas), noted, IV, 331; Indian attacks near, IV, 329, 334
Sacaton (Arizona), G. H. R. Moran at, V, 264
Sacks, B., articles by, IV, 261–78; V, 29–48, 109–48
Sacramento (California), II, 342, 349–51; IV, 348
Sacramento County (California), land grants in, II, 328–29
Sacramento Valley (California), II, 333, 351
Saddles, Navajo and Apache, V, 242–44
Saen, Juan, and Nuecestown raid, I, 261–63
Saeta, Father Francisco Xavier, martyrdom of, II, 172; biography of, IV, 147–52; book on, IV, 153
"Safety-Valve Doctrine Re-Evaluated," by N. J. Simler, assessed, III, 165
Safford (Arizona), noted, I, 161, 282–83; J. W. Fewkes at, II, 22; Solomon-Wickersham Company at, II, 66; bank at, II, 68; pioneer teaching in, II, 371–75; Methodism in, III, 343
Safford, Anson P. K., noted, IV, 158
Saga of Ben Holladay, by Ellis Lucia, reviewed, II, 301–302
Sage Springs (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 361, 365

Sahuaripa, Nuestra Señora de los Angeles de. *See* Nuestra Señora de los Angeles de Sahuaripa
Sailing Directions, by M. F. Maury, noted, II, 275
St. Ann's Church (Tubac), I, 372
Saint Catherine Island (Brazil), and California gold seekers, V, 202
St. Charles Hotel (New Orleans), II, 38, 38n
St. Charles, Kean, on Colorado River Compact, IV, 36
St. Elmo, by A. J. Evans, assessed, IV, 111
St. John, Silas, station agent at Apache Pass, V, 49–50
St. Johns (Arizona), II, 30
St. Johns Day, II, 286n–87n
St. Louis (Missouri), noted, I, 339; and Peralta Grant, I, 163–65, 168; and old Butterfield Trail, I, 358, 360; and election of 1916, III, 45; American Fur Company records, V, 185
St. Louis *Missouri Intelligencer,* V, 235, 318
St. Louis *Missouri Republican,* V, 53, 55
St. Mark's Church (San Antonio), III, 120
St. Paul's Cathedral (London), caracol tower duplicated in construction of Southwest Museum, I, 315
St. Vrain family, V, 323
Salazar Ilarequi, José, and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 248; and Gadsden Purchase boundary survey, III, 262; IV, 202, 207–208, 216–19, 225
Salero Mine (Arizona), noted, II, 282, 290, 290n, 358, 364
Salina Sun (Utah), I, 356
Salinas River (California), II, 349
Saline River (Kansas), Cheyenne raids at, IV, 55–57, 62
Saliot, G., IV, 264
Salkie, ———, V, 266
Salpointe, Archbishop Jean Baptiste, noted, I, 71; on missionaries in Arizona prior to 1827, I, 71n
Salt Lake City (Utah), IV, 250, 378
Salt Lake City *Deseret News* (Utah), IV, 250
Salt River Cave (Arizona), battle at, I, 57
Salt River Herald (Arizona), IV, 304
Salt River Valley (Arizona), noted, I, 57; II, 202; ruins in, II, 20; Hemenway Expedition in, II, 22–23; IV, 199; Mexican unemployment in, II, 325; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 347; K. S. Woolsey in, IV, 158–64, 171–75
Salt Wells (Arizona), V, 254, 264
Saltillo (Coahuila), noted, IV, 219, 238–40, 242, 246; Indian raids in and near, IV, 325, 336
Salvatierra, Father Juan Ugarte, founds San José de Laguna de Guaymas, II, 174; and mythological origin of place names in Baja California, III, 237–38; Kino on, IV, 146; on investigation of Pimería Alta, IV, 150
Salzman's Store (Williams, Arizona), H. F. Ashurst works at, III, 9
Sam (Navajo guide), III, 268
Sam Brannan and the California Mormons, by P. A. Bailey, reviewed, I, 401; noted, IV, 256
Sam Houston's Indians: The Alabama-Coushatti, by P. V. Malone, reviewed, III, 104
Sames, Albert M., V, 356
Samuel Colt Presents, by R. L. Wilson, reviewed, IV, 193–94
San Agustín, presidio of (Tucson), noted, I, 75; II, 133; *visita* at, II, 128
San Agustín Cathedral (Tucson), and origin of Our Lady of Sorrows statue, I, 76n
San Ambrosio del Busanic y Tucubavia (Sonora), II, 172, 179
San Andres Conicari (Sonora), II, 173, 180
San Andres Mountains (New Mexico), II, 317
San Antonio (Texas), noted, I, 345; II, 40–45; IV, 203, 222, 238; V, 2; description of by J. R. Bartlett, I, 121; P. R. Way at, II, 35, 63; and Rough Riders, III, 113–28; site of rainmaking tests of 1891-1892, III, 227; and Pershing Expedition, III, 314; war council at, IV, 329, 335
San Antonio Daily Express (Texas), on rainmaking tests, III, 228
San Antonio de Oquitoa (Sonora), mission of, II, 170, 177, 181; injustice to Indians at, IV, 149
San Antonio Evening Star (Texas), on rainmaking tests, III, 228
San Antonio-San Diego Mail Line, II, 35, 35n; ambulance used by, drawing of, II, opposite 157
San Augustín Springs (New Mexico), I, 349–50
San Augustine Pass (New Mexico), V, 116
San Bernardino County (California), I, 172
San Bernardino Ranch (Arizona-Sonora), V, 259
San Bernardo de Aquimuri (Sonora), II, 170, 179
San Blas (Sonora), I, 72; II, 138
San Buenaventura (California), II, 347–48
San Buenaventura (Chihuahua), Indian threat to, IV, 336
San Carlos (Arizona), II, 66
San Carlos (ship), transports missionaries to Baja California, I, 72
San Carlos Lake (Arizona), I, 62
San Carlos Reservation (Arizona), noted, I, 61–62, 133, 159; II, 71, 374; J. P. Clum at, I, 234; and ethnological studies of Grenville Goodwin, III, 202; and Methodism in Arizona, III, 343; agency at, V, 263

San Carlos River (Arizona), noted, I, 62; V, 352, 354–56; ruins at, II, 12; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 173–75; A. B. Gray at, IV, 218
San Cayetano de Tumacácori (Arizona), II, 167
San Diego (California), noted, I, 148; II, 12, 64n, 122, 150–51, 154, 163; IV, 339, 370, 372, 375–79; cattle brought to, II, 342; and Guadalupe Hildalgo boundary, III, 247; U. S.-Mexican boundary commission at, IV, 202, 217–18
San Diego (Texas), I, 261; III, 221; V, 327
San Diego del Pitiquito (Sonora), II, 177
San Diego River (California), IV, 375
San Elizario (Texas), II, 53, 53n; IV, 219
San Elizario Spy Company, and battle at Mesilla, I, 345
San Estanislao del Ootcam (Sonora), II, 176
San Felipe Creek (California), IV, 375
San Felipe y Santiago (Sinaloa), noted, II, 166; founded, III, 323, 325, 325n, 326–27
San Fernández River (Texas), I, 258
San Fernando Mission (California), noted, II, 344; and C. F. Lummis, I, 306, 316
San Fernando Valley (California), II, 344, 350
San Francisco (California), noted, II, 63, 64n, 106, 115, 122, 124, 174, 205; IV, 379; and comments of J. R. Bartlett, I, 121; J. A. Reavis at, I, 166n, 167; and Butterfield Overland Mail, I, 358, 360; Henry Lesinsky at, II, 59; first meeting of Pacific Coast Branch of American Historical Association at, II, 107; municipal government of, II, 121; presidio of established, II, 139; land office in, II, 339; and politics of Governor John Goodwin of Arizona, III, 353; ore smelter at, IV, 231; hub of Pacific commerce, V, 191–232
San Francisco *Alta California*, V, 200
San Francisco Buenavista (Sonora), II, 134, 171, 173; III, 325, 336
San Francisco de Soyopa (Sonora), noted, II, 178, 179; *visita* at, II, 176; mission of, II, 179
San Francisco *Herald*, V, 58
San Francisco Mountains (Arizona), III, 269, 284
San Francisco River (Arizona), noted, II, 60–64; IV, 161; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 176
San Francisco, University of, dinner honoring P. M. Dunne, V, 97; Dunne's career at, V, 98
San Francisco Xavier de Arivechi (Sonora), II, 170, 176–77, 180
San Francisco Xavier de Batuc (Sonora), noted, II, 171; photograph of, II, opposite 171
San Francisco Xavier de Cuchuta (Sonora), II, 173–74
San Francisco Xavier de Cumuripa (Sonora), II, 166, 171, 173, 179–80
San Francisco Xavier de Guásavas (Sonora), II, 173–74, 177
San Francisco Xavier de Maicoba (Sonora), II, 175–76, 182
San Francisco Xavier de Rebeico (Sonora), II, 175, 178; III, 338
San Francisco Xavier de Tecoripa (Sonora), II, 166, 173, 177, 180; III, 331
San Gabriel Mission (California), Jedediah Smith at, I, 109n; and C. F. Lummis, I, 307
San Gerónimo (Sonora), early settlement of, III, 322–23
San Ignacio (Sonora), II, 53, 128–29, 133, 135, 137
San Ignacio Bacanora (Sonora), II, 170, 178
San Ignacio Cohurimbo (Sonora), II, 173, 176
San Ignacio Mochapa (Sonora), II, 170, 175
San Ignacio de Caborica (Sonora), noted, I, 74–75; photograph of, II, opposite 171; history of, II, 172, 175
San Ignacio de Cuquíarachi (Sonora), II, 174, 180–81
San Ignacio de Onavas (Sonora), II, 166, 176, 179, 181
San Ignacio de Oputo (Sonora), II, 174, 177, 215
San Ignacio de Sinoquipe (Sonora), mission of, II, 179; *visita* at, II, 171, 174
San Ignacio de Suaqui (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 173, 180; mission of, II, 179
San Ignacio de Tesia (Sonora), II, 172, 180
San Ignacio de Torin (Sonora), II, 181–82
San Ildefonso de Ostimuri (Sonora), II, 177; III, 329, 331–32
San Ildefonso de Yécora (Sonora), II, 175–76, 182
San Joaquin and King's River Canal and Irrigation Company (California), and W. S. Chapman, II, 333
San Joaquin City (California), II, 347
San Joaquin Valley (California), noted, II, 27, 122, 333, 343–47, 351; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360; cattle drive through, II, 343–47; oil in, IV, 135; and mule trade, V, 319
San Joaquin y Santa Ana de Nuri (Sonora), II, 175–76
San Joaquin y Santa Ana de Tepachi (Sonora), II, 171, 177; III, 328
San Jose (California), II, 346–47
San José Canal (Arizona), II, 65
San José, Juan de, founds Guadalupe de Teuricachi, II, 181
San José Mission (Texas), III, 121
San José de Chinapa (Sonora), II, 173, 181
San José de Imuris (Sonora), II, 175

San José de Laguna de Guaymas (Sonora), II, 174
San José de Matape (Sonora), II, 170, 175–78
San José de Pimas (Sonora), mission of, II, 177; *visita* at, II, 180
San Jose de Teopari (Sonora), II, 178, 180
San José de Tumacácori (Arizona), I, 73–75, 135
San Juan (California), II, 349
San Juan Bautista de Carapoa (Sinaloa), founding of, III, 323
San Juan Bautista de Saracachi (Sonora), mission of, II, 173, 179
San Juan Bautista de Sonora, early mining center, III, 328, 332
San Juan Bisaning (Sonora), II, 171, 179
San Juan Capistrano Mission (California), noted, I, 306, 316; revolt at, IV, 339
San Juan del Norte (Nicaragua), V, 205
San Juan Evangelista de Huachinera (Sonora), II, 171, 174, 180
San Juan River (Colorado), noted, I, 138; exploration of, II, 271
San Lázaro (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 178
San Lorenzo de Huépec (Sonora), II, 171, 174
San Luís Baconacos (Sonora), *visita* of, II, 171
San Luís Gonzága de Bacadéhuachi (Sonora), noted, II, 170, 175, 176, 179; picture of, II, opposite 170
San Luis Obispo (California), II, 348
San Marcelo del Sonoita (Sonora), mission of, II, 179
San Martín, Father Juan de, at San Luís Baconacos, II, 171
San Mateo del Batki (Sonora), Kino at, II, 235
San Mateo Malzura (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 178
San Miguel (Sonora), presidial garrison at, III, 325, 332
San Miguel Arcángel de Oposura (Sonora), mission of, II, 173, 177, 180; III, 331
San Miguel Bacoachi (Sonora), mission of, noted, I, 78; II, 170; III, 323; Apache raids at, III, 133, 135; supports Apaches, IV, 342–43
San Miguel River (Sonora), noted, II, 167; III, 324; missions on, II, 173–81
San Miguel Tuape (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 181
San Miguel Ures (Sonora), II, 178, 181
San Miguel de Bavispe (Sonora), mission of, II, 167, 171; III, 135
San Miguel de Horcasitas (Sonora), II, 174; III, 335
San Pedro (Arizona), I, 152, 156
San Pedro (California), II, 342; IV, 378
San Pedro Aconchi (Sonora), II, 169, 171
San Pedro de la Conquista de los Seris (Sonora), mission of, II, 179
San Pedro, Los Angeles and Salt Lake Railroad, II, 260
San Pedro River (Arizona), noted, I, 50, 51, 146–47, 153, 238; II, 167; P. R. Way at, II, 158, 158n; and Bascom Affair, III, 61
San Pedro y San Pablo del Tubutama (Sonora), noted, II, 131, 170, 177–79, 181, 232; and injustice to Indians, IV, 149
San Pete County (Utah), Mormons in, IV, 259
San Sabá (Texas), noted, III, 335; Indian attacks at, IV, 329–30
San Saba Papers, by P. D. Nathan and L. B. Simpson, reviewed, II, 376–79
San Salvador (California), I, 172
San Simon (Arizona), I, 242, 246, 282; II, 71
San Simon Creek (Arizona), II, 64–65
San Simón y San Judas del Síboda (Sonora), mission of, II, 179
San Valentin (Sonora), mission of, II, 171, 179
San Xavier del Bac (Arizona), mission of, noted, I, 72–73; II, 127–39, 163n, 167; III, 131; J. G. Bourke on, I, 127; Apache raid on, I, 152, 155–56; and Peralta Grant, I, 167; described by P. R. Way, II, 163–64; replica of at Caborca, II, 172; Indian population at, IV, 150; Pima revolt at, IV, 327
Sand Creek Massacre, by Stan Hoig, reviewed, IV, 90–91
Sand Springs (Nevada), III, 361, 363
Sanders, William, and Bascom Affair, IV, 266, 270, 272
Sandoval, Father Pedro, at Busanic, II, 172; at Cocóspera, II, 173; at Saric, II, 179
Sandoz, Mari, books by, reviewed, III, 200; IV, 294–95, 404
Sanford, Mollie D., book on, reviewed, II, 391–92
Santa Ana (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 175; mission at, II, 178; presidial garrison at, III, 325
Santa Anna, Antonio López de, and Peralta Grant, I, 164; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 251–61; IV, 224; republicanism of, IV, 115, 120
Santa Barbara (California), II, 262, 345, 347–48
Santa Barbara de Huirivis (Sonora), II, 175
Santa Barbara's Royal Rancho, by W. A. Tompkins, reviewed, III, 398–99
Santa Catalina Mountains (Arizona), I, 71; II, 34
Santa Catarina de Camoa (Sonora), II, 172, 180
Santa Catharina (Arizona), *visita* at, II, 128, 132
Santa Clara River (California), II, 346–47
Santa Cruz (Sonora), noted, I, 72; II, 172; presidio of, III, 133; and Apache raids, III, 135; United States Boundary

Commission at, IV, 217; Apaches supported at, IV, 342
Santa Cruz County (Arizona), noted, I, 48, 53, 58–59; Board of Supervisors and Tubac, I, 370
Santa Cruz de Nácori (Sonora), mission of, II, 176
Santa Cruz del Rio Mayo (Sonora), II, 175
Santa Cruz River, II, 178
Santa Cruz Valley (Arizona), noted, III, 144; during Civil War, I, 56, 148; Apache depredations in, I, 148–51; missions in, II, 127–39, 160, 167, 171, 280
Santa Eulalia. *See* San Estanislao del Ootcam
Santa Fe (New Mexico), noted, I, 110–11, 148; II, 42, 154; IV, 238; early traders in, I, 108; description of, I, 113, 122, 128n, 345; and Mexican War, I, 113; and J. A. Reavis, I, 165n; and Western journalism, I, 356–57; A. F. A. Bandelier at, II, 2; R. B. Marcy at, II, 12; J. F. Meline at, II, 15; and Rough Riders, III, 114; Colorado River Commission at, IV, 27, 32; Albert Pike at, IV, 107; in literature, IV, 109–11; campaigns from suggested, IV, 333, 335; as military base, IV, 337; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 47
Santa Fe, by Oliver LaFarge, noted, I, 356
Santa Fe Gazette (New Mexico), V, 342
Santa Fe New Mexican (New Mexico), I, 356–57
Santa Fe Railroad, noted, I, 175; II, 71; IV, 378; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175; and real estate in Los Angeles, I, 107
Santa Fe trade, and mules, V, 317–21
Santa Fe Trail, noted, I, 8, 109; II, 58n, 62; and American West, III, 72; opening of, IV, 107
Santa Fe Trail, First Reports: 1825, by Augustus Storrs and Alphonse Wetmore, reviewed, III, 103–104
Santa Fe Treaty (1852), III, 137
Santa Gertrudis (Texas), I, 260
Santa Gertrudis de Saric (Sonora), II, 170, 172, 179
Santa Gertrudis Techicadéguachi (Sonora), II, 174, 180
Santa Lucia Mountains (California), II, 348
Santa Magdalena de Tepocas (Sonora), II, 173, 180
Santa Margarita (California), II, 348
Santa María Asunción de Baserac (Sonora), II, 171, 174
Santa María Magdalena (Sonora), mission of, II, 175; Kino's death at, IV, 146
Santa María de Bugota (Sonora), II, 172–73, 178–79
Santa María de Movas (Sonora), II, 166, 175–76
Santa María de Nácori (Sonora), II, 170, 175–76, 179
Santa María de Suamca (Sonora), II, 128–31, 134, 179
Santa María de Tepupa (Sonora), II, 171, 180
Santa María del Pópulo de Tónichi (Sonora), founding of, II, 175–76, 179–81
Santa Rita del Cobre (New Mexico), and treaties with Apaches, III, 139; Mexican Boundary Commission at, IV, 208–209, 217
Santa Rita Hotel (Tucson), I, 51
Santa Rita Mining Camp (Arizona), sketch of, II, opposite 290; picture of house at, II, opposite 291. *See also* Hacienda de Santa Rita
Santa Rita Mining Company (Arizona), noted, II, 36, 52n, 161n; P. R. Way at, II, 36; identifying note on, II, 280n, 281; and Apache problems, III, 144; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 50, 53, 115
Santa Rita Mountains (Arizona), noted, I, 58, 368; P. R. Way in, II, 281, 288; sketch of hacienda in, II, opposite 356; mining and lumbering in, III, 144, 354, 356
Santa Rosa Bacum (Sonora), II, 171, 173
Santa Rosa Tebadéguachi (Sonora), II, 180
Santa Rosalía (Sonora), mission of, II, 178; *visita* at, II, 181
Santa Rosalia de Mulage (Baja California), I, 72
Santa Rosalia de Onapa (Sonora), II, 170, 176–77, 180–82
Santa Teresa (Sonora), noted, II, 170; mission of, II, 178; *visita* at, II, 181
Santa Teresa Adid. *See* Santa Teresa
Santa Teresa de Caborca (Sonora), II, 170, 172
Santameyer, Private, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 370, 375
Santee, Ross, book by, noted, II, 33
Santiago y San Pedro de los Reyes (Sonora), III, 327
Santo Domingo (New Mexico), II, 2
Santo Tomás (Sonora), II, 178
Santo Tomás de Serva (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 176; mission at, II, 179;
Santos Reyes de Cucurpe (Sonora), II, 167, 173–74, 177–81
Sapp, Sidney, noted, III, 34, 34n
Saracachi, San Juan Bautista de. *See* San Juan Bautista de Saracachi
Saric, Santa Gertrudis de. *See* Santa Gertrudis de Saric
Sátachi (Sonora), noted, II, 176; mission of, II, 179
Satanta (Kiowa chief), V, 322
Sauk Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Saulsbury, Willard, V, 132
Saunders, ———, and Nuecestown raid, I, 261–62
Saunders, Berry, I, 261
Saunders, Laura, I, 261

Sauz River (Arizona), II, 156, 156n
Savage, R. R., on Nuecestown raid, I, 264
Savage, Mrs. R. R., and Nuecestown raid, I, 261, 264
Sayles, Welcome B., noted, II, 39, 39n, 40, 42, 44, 149, 355, 357
Scalp-Hunters, by Mayne Reid, discussed, IV, 109–10
Scandia (Kansas), Cheyenne attack at, IV, 62
Scandinavia, Mormon migration from, IV, 256–57
Scenes of Wonder and Curiosity, by R. R. Olmsted, reviewed, V, 282–83
Schaefer, Jack, book by, reviewed, I, 397
Schafer, Joseph, book by, assessed, I, 219; books by, noted, I, 333, 341; articles by, assessed, III, 76, 78–79, 81, 82; on safety valve concept, I, 25; on frontier as agent of democracy, I, 31; on Western character, I, 38; on frontier as agent of nationalism, I, 32; as student of F. J. Turner, III, 158
Schatz, August H., book by, reviewed, IV, 191–92
Scheips, Paul J., article by, II, 205–12
Schell, Herbert S., book by, reviewed, IV, 93–94; book reviewed by, IV, 294–95
Scherer, Henry, Kino studies under, II, 216
Schermerhorn, Alonzo, IV, 56
Schevill, Margaret E., article by, assessed, I, 272
Schieffelin, Ed, and founding of Tombstone, I, 248n
Schieffelin Hall (Tombstone), I, 246
Schilling, Frank A., I, 43
Schiwetz, Buck, book by, reviewed, III, 104
Schlebecker, John T., book reviewed by, V, 365–67
Schlesinger, Arthur M., II, 110
Schlicting, Jack, contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, V
Schmeckebier, Laurence F., book by, assessed, II, 93
Schmerler, Henrietta, V, 355
Schmidt, Louis Bernard, articles by, I, 331–42; II, 303–306; III, 245–64; IV, 99–104
Schmidt, Sadie, I, 70
Schmitt, Jo Ann, book by, reviewed, I, 188–89
Schofield, John M., I, 158; on Indians in Arizona, I, 159n
Scholes, France V., noted, II, 55; book by, noted, II, 56
Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe, book by, noted, II, 8; assessed, II, 81–82
Schools, in Arizona Territory, I, 248–57; II, 66n, 371–75
Schoonover, Thomas J., IV, 347
Schroeder, Albert H., book reviewed by, III, 95–97; article by, assessed, I, 278
Schuchard, Charles, identifying note on, II, 369; Arizona pioneer, V, 39
Schultz, James W., book by, reviewed, IV, 396–98
Scientific American, quoted on rainmaking experiments, III, 208
Scott, Charles A., and Indian campaign in Nevada, III, 355–76
Scott, George L., noted, V, 260
Scott, Hugh L., and Pershing Expedition, III, 314
Scott, Roy V., books reviewed by, I, 386–88; IV, 93–94
Scribner's (magazine), IV, 23
Scruggs, Otey M., article by, II, 319–26
Sealsfield, Charles. *See* Postl, Karl
Searchlight (ship), III, 23
Seattle (Washington), II, 122; municipal government of, II, 121
Seattle Port Commission (Washington), V, 184
Second Cavalry, I, 53
Second International Congress of Historians, III, 163; V, 14
Second Regiment, Texas Mounted Cavalry, at Mesilla, I, 344–45
Second Regiment, United States Volunteer Cavalry, III, 114
"Section and the Frontier in American History: The Methodological Concepts of Frederick Jackson Turner," by M. E. Curti, assessed, III, 74
"Sections—or Classes?" by L. M. Hacker, assessed, III, 77, 78
Sedelmayr, Father Jacobo, noted, II, 129–31, 170; book on, noted, I, 70
Seele, Keith C., book by, reviewed, IV, 396–98
Segesser, Philipp, at San Xavier del Bac, II, 128–29, 132
Seibold, Doris K., article by, assessed, I, 273
Self, Margaret Cabell, book by, reviewed, IV, 196
Seligman, Gus L., Jr., books reviewed by, I, 292–93; V, 171–72
Sell, Henry Blackman, book by, reviewed, I, 198
Selous, Frederick C., and T. Roosevelt, IV, 24
Semple, Ellen C., book by, assessed, I, 34; noted, III, 71
Senate, United States, noted, III, 13; H. F. Ashurst in, III, 7–38; and election of 1916, III, 56; Committee on Privileges and Elections, II, 258–59; Committee on Territories, III, 14, 24; V, 130
Senior, Willoughby F., book by, reviewed, IV, 282–84
"Sequential Growth, the Labor-Safety Valve Doctrine and the Development of American Unionism," by G. G. S. Murphy and Arnold Zellner, assessed, III, 166
Sequoya League (California), organized by C. F. Lummis, I, 312
Seri Indians, noted, II, 139, 173, 177, 180; III, 131; economy of, I, 133, 143; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; and

Jesuits, II, 129; mission for, II, 179–80; missionaries among, II, 179; III, 325, 334–36, 340; uprisings of, III, 131; IV, 327; and colonization of Sonora, IV, 330; pursued in Sonora, IV, 330
Seris, San Pedro de la Conquista de los. *See* San Pedro de la Conquista de los Seris
Serra, Father Junipero, noted, I, 72; II, 116; journal of, noted, I, 310; book on, reviewed, III, 391–92
Serva, Santo Tomás de. *See* Santo Tomás de Serva
Servín, Manuel P., books reviewed by, III, 94–95; V, 282–83
Seventh Cavalry, IV, 60, 319
Seventh Infantry, noted, I, 53; and fight at Mesilla, I, 346; and Bascom Affair, III, 60–61; IV, 262
Seventh Infantry, California Volunteers, I, 57
Seventh International Congress of Americanists, II, 22
"Seventy-five Years of the Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society," by E. B. Sloan, I, 66–70
70 Years A Cowboy, by T. B. Long, reviewed, III, 198
Seymour, Flora Warren, book by, assessed, II, 94–95
Shaffer, Mark P., I, 237
Shallow Diggings, by Jean Davis, reviewed, IV, 405
Shambaugh, Benjamin F., II, 303
Shamrock (magazine), III, 90
Shand, Ora M., book by, reviewed, II, 200
Shand, Peggy C., book on, reviewed, II, 200
Shannon, Fred A., book by, assessed, III, 83; books by, noted, I, 334; V, 7; articles by, assessed, III, 81, 149; noted, III, 152; on safety valve concept, I, 26; on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains*, V, 8–9, 22; receives Justin Winsor and Pulitzer prizes, V, 71
Shantz, H. L., II, 32
Sharp, Paul F., book by, reviewed, III, 105–106; articles by, assessed, III, 152, 160
Sharps carbine, I, 366; II, 154, 282n, 359
Shawnee Indians, westward movement of, I, 210
Shearer, F. R., I, 250
Shell Creek Mail Station (Nevada), III, 359–60, 368–69, 371, 374, 376
Shepherd, William R., and W. P. Webb, V, 11
Sheridan (Kansas), IV, 62–63
Sheridan, Philip H., and Kansas Indian problems, IV, 53–63
Sherman, Antitrust Act of 1890, and agriculture in the West, I, 335; violation of by oil companies, IV, 137
Sherman, Captain, I, 56
Sherman, M. M., I, 249–53
Sherman, William T., noted, I, 260; V, 57, 60; on Indians, I, 151, 158; on John Sutter, IV, 346
"Shibboleth of the Frontier," by J. C. Almack, assessed, I, 21; III, 73
Shibell, Charles, I, 234, 234n
Shiflet, Kenneth L., book by, reviewed, IV, 301
Shinn, Charles H., book by, reviewed, I, 396; on Gertrude Atherton, II, 119; on California gold rush, II, 124
Shipley, Harry, II, 364, 365n
Shirer, John, articles by, assessed, I, 276
Shirley, Glenn, books by, reviewed, II, 200–201; V, 172–73
Shirt Tail Canyon (Nevada), III, 373
Shoemaker, Len, book by, reviewed, I, 297–98
Shoo Fly restaurant (Tucson), I, 127
Shores, C. W., book on, reviewed, V, 179
Shoshone Indians, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 366, 368; Gatling gun used against, IV, 320
Shotguns on Sunday, by J. E. Doctor, reviewed, II, 199
Shuler, Bob, II, 121
Shumway, Nina Paul, book by, reviewed, III, 198
Sibley, George W., I, 110
Sibley, Henry Hopkins, V, 114, 120, 348–50
Sibley's New Mexico Campaign, by M. H. Hall, reviewed, III, 102
Síboda. *See* San Simón y San Judas del Síboda
Sidbury, Mrs. E. D., I, 261, 263–64
"Sidelight on the Frontier Thesis: A New Turner Letter," by W. L. Williamson, assessed, III, 157
Sierra, by W. S. Lee, reviewed, V, 168–69
Sierra Ancha Range (Arizona), I, 44
Sierra Blanca (Texas), III, 263
Sierra Club (California), II, 31
Sierra de Huacha (Chihuahua), IV, 332
Sierra de Santa Clara (California), II, 216
Sierra de Santa Rosalia (Sonora), II, 232
Sierra de la Giganta (Baja California), III, 238
Sierra Madre Mountains (Mexico), noted, IV, 239; Indians of, I, 139–41, 144; missionary work in, II, 166; III, 324
Sierra Nevada Mountains (California), II, 341
Sierra Prieta Range (Arizona), I, 54
Sierra Vista (Arizona), I, 64
Siete Partidas, and origin of name California, III, 239–42
Signal Corps, United States, II, 203, 205, 209–10
Signal Mountain (Arizona), IV, 171, 173, 175
Significance of Sections in American History, by F. J. Turner, assessed, I, 33, 223–24; II, 75; III, 76–77; noted, I, 39
"Significance of the Frontier in American History," by F. J. Turner, noted, I, 13, 209, 221; III, 72, 157

Silhouettes of Charles S. Thomas, by Sewell Thomas, reviewed, III, 187–88
Silks, Mattie, book on, reviewed, V, 181
Silver Bow (Montana), II, 248
Silver Bow County (Montana), II, 255
Silver City (New Mexico), as eastern boundary of Peralta Grant, I, 161; and Clanton gang, I, 282–83; Jewish pioneers at, II, 60–61, 72
Silver, Gold and Black Iron, by D. C. Kemp, reviewed, III, 198
Silver King Mine (Arizona), I, 62
Silver Prince Mine (Arizona), IV, 236
Silver Spring (Arizona), V, 259
"Simenon's Psychological Westerns," by N. J. Tremblay, assessed, I, 277
Simler, Norman J., article by, assessed, III, 165
Simmons, Bill, IV, 231
Simmons, John K., on Woolsey expedition, IV, 159–64
Simpson, James Hervey, reports on Navajo country, II, 12; explores Southwest, II, 271; surveys mail route across Nevada, III, 357n; describes Carson City, III, 363n; on Shoshone chief Cho-Kup, III, 366n
Simpson, Lesley Byrd, books by, reviewed, II, 377–79; IV, 83–84; on *repartimiento* system in Mexico, III, 330n
Simpson, Matthew, III, 343
Simpson's Cañon (Nevada), III, 361, 365
Simpson's Springs (Nevada), III, 357, 375–76
Sinaloa (Mexico), noted, II, 129; III, 326, 331, 336; V, 198; and C. D. Poston, V, 35
Sinaloa River (Mexico), II, 166; III, 323–24
Sinoquipe. *See* San Ignacio de Sinoquipe
Sioux Indians, westward migration of, I, 213; at Beecher Island, IV, 58–59; at Summit Springs, IV, 63; at Little Big Horn, IV, 319
Sioux Uprising of 1862, by Kenneth Carley, reviewed, V, 173–74
Siphon Canyon (Arizona), III, 62, 65
Sippy, Ben, I, 237
Siringo, Charles A., book by, noted, III, 309–10
Sisibotari Indians, III, 324
Sisk, Hanson R., I, 370–71
Sitgreaves, Lorenzo, quoted, II, 12; explorations of, II, 271
Six Mile Spring (Nevada), III, 370
Six Months in the Gold Mines, by E. G. Buffum, reviewed, III, 186
Sixteenth Legislature (Arizona), and territorial prison, I, 321
Sixth Cavalry, I, 63; II, 203; III, 265, 268; V, 258
Sixth Legislature (Arizona), and Colorado River controversy, IV, 27, 34–44
S. J. Clarke Company (Chicago), IV, 306
Skeleton Canyon (Arizona), I, 52
"Sketch of the Navajo Tribe of Indians," by Jonathan Letherman, noted, V, 242
Skillman, Henry, II, 148n
Skillman's Ranch (Texas), noted, II, 148–49; sketch of, II, opposite 148
Skinner, John O., V, 261
"Skirmish at Mesilla," by M. H. Hall, I, 343–51
Skull Valley (Arizona), I, 59
Skull Valley (Nevada), III, 357
Slabtown (Nevada), III, 362
Sledd, Joshua, V, 114
Sloan, Eleanor, article by, I, 66–70; and Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, II, 33
Sloan, Richard E., book by, assessed, IV, 304; noted, III, 27–29; on Colorado River Compact, IV, 36
Smadbeck, Louis, II, 70, 72
Smadbeck, Rose, II, 70
Smith, _____, in Nevada, III, 365
Smith, Sergeant, in Bascom Affair, IV, 266, 268–69
Smith, A. G., II, 66–68
Smith, Asa Bowen, book on, reviewed, II, 380–81
Smith, C. C., on W. S. Oury, I, 151n
Smith, Dwight L., article by, IV, 369–80
Smith, Eliza R. S., book by, noted, IV, 251
Smith, Gilbert C., V, 261, 261n
Smith, Hank, article on, noted, III, 90
Smith, Helena Huntington, book reviewed by, V, 92–94
Smith, Henry C., V, 358
Smith, Henry Nash, books by, assessed, I, 19, 227; III, 153; and "West" concept, I, 19; on westward movement, I, 22; on safety valve concept, I, 26–27; on frontier as agent of isolationism, I, 33; on Lewis Garrard, I, 115; article by, assessed, III, 155; on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier*, V, 13; western thesis of, V, 291; and mythology, V, 304
Smith, Hoval A., III, 20, 20n
Smith, Jedediah, noted, II, 270; at San Gabriel Mission, I, 109n
Smith, Joseph, book by, assessed, IV, 250–51; noted, IV, 244
Smith, (Major) Joseph, IV, 175
Smith, Kirby, V, 324
Smith, "Lying," and Nuecestown raid, I, 266
Smith, Marcus A., III, 12–16, 20–27, 38
Smith, Melinda, contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, III, IV
Smith, P. F., and Gadsden Purchase, III, 254
Smith, Theobald, I, 342
Smith, Thomas L. ("Peg-Leg"), V, 319
Smith, Tom (Abilene, Kansas), book on, reviewed, I, 399–400
Smith, Tom (El Paso), II, 148
Smith, Watson, article by, IV, 113–26; book reviewed by, I, 295–96
Smith, William T., II, 148
Smith's Creek (Nevada), III, 361, 364–65

Smithsonian Institution, noted, II, 9, 21, 23; IV, 197; and F. W. Hodge, I, 202–203; II, 272, 373
Smoke Upon the Winds, by W. F. Senior, reviewed, IV, 282–84
Smoky Hill (Kansas), IV, 54, 56
Smoky Valley (Nevada), IV, 357–60
Smurr, J. W., book reviewed by, IV, 281–82
Snake and Dog Valley (Arizona), III, 273
Snake Dance of the Hopi Indians, by E. R. Forrest, reviewed, IV, 282–84
Snorf, Annie Laurie, book by, reviewed, I, 198
Snow, Erastus, diary of, IV, 251, 254–55
Snyder, Joseph, V, 356–57
Sobaipuri Indians, abandon San Pedro Valley, I, 147; migration of, II, 134; and colonization of Sonora, III, 336
Social History of American Agriculture, by Joseph Schafer, noted, I, 333
Social Organization of the Western Apache, by Grenville Goodwin, noted, III, 203
Social Science Research Council, noted, III, 159; and W. P. Webb's *Great Plains,* V, 8
Socies, Father Bartolomé, II, 181
Society of Arizona Pioneers, I, 66. *See also* Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society
Society of California Pioneers, noted, II, 116, 123; H. H. Bancroft expelled from, II, 106
Society of the Golden Ingot (France), V, 220
Socolofsky, Homer E., book reviewed by, V, 283–84
Socorro (New Mexico), V, 160
Sod-House Frontier, by Everett Dick, assessed, I, 225; noted, I, 340
Sokol, A. E., and origin of name California, III, 239
"Soldier Bards of the Seventies in the Southwest," by T. D. Harris, III, 384–86
Soldier's Farewell (New Mexico), stage station, II, 153, 153n
Soledad (California), II, 345, 349
Soler, Father Joseph, II, 170
Solomon, Adolph, II, 65, 68, 70–71
Solomon, Anna Freudenthal, II, 64, 64n, 69
Solomon, Charles, II, 67–69
Solomon Commercial Company (Arizona), II, 67
Solomon, Isador Elkan, II, 57, 64–70
Solomon River (Kansas), IV, 55–56, 59
Solomonville (Arizona), J. W. Fewkes at, II, 21; Jewish pioneers at, II, 55, 57, 63–69
Solomon-Wickersham Company (Arizona), I, 283; II, 66
Soma Winery (Tombstone), I, 251
"Some Considerations of the Safety Valve Doctrine," by Murray Kane, assessed, III, 81
"Some Considerations on the Frontier Concept of Frederick Jackson Turner," by Murray Kane, assessed, III, 83
"Some Facts Bearing on the Safety-Valve Theory," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 81
"Some Recent Publications in Southwestern History," by R. C. Ewing, assessed, I, 277
Some Strange Corners of Our Country, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307
"Some Suggestive Characteristics of Early Western Journalism," by J. E. Towne, I, 352–57
Somerset Club (Boston), and Rough Riders, III, 117
Songs of the Sage, by Mae Urbanek, reviewed, IV, 302
Sonne, Conway B., book by, reviewed, V, 280–82
Sonnichsen, C. L., books by, reviewed, I, 199; III, 95–97, 293; IV, 97; books reviewed by, II, 379; IV, 89–90
Sonoita (Arizona), I, 59
Sonoita Creek (Arizona), site of Fort Crittenden, I, 48, 59; and Bascom Affair, III, 61, 140; V, 115
Sonoita, San Marcelo del. *See* San Marcelo del Sonoita
Sonoitac (Arizona), IV, 340
Sonora (Mexico), noted, II, 2, 129, 280, 289; IV, 340; V, 198, 200; missions in (1772), I, 72; W. H. Emory's remarks on, I, 119; enclavement of Indians in, I, 133; Mexican Indian policy in, I, 133; Indians of, I, 134; Indian education in, I, 136; Apache depredations in during Mexican War, I, 147; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 2; Jesuit missions in, II, 127–39; Kino in, II, 213–43; Antonio Perez from, II, 154; guide to missions in, II, 165–83; map of missions in, II, opposite 169; bibliography of missions, II, 182–83; and Apaches in Mexican-American relations, III, 129–46; and ethnological work of Grenville Goodwin, III, 203; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253; colonization to 1767, III, 321–40; population, 1790-1850, III, 338; and Mexican Cession boundary, IV, 207; J. R. Bartlett in, IV, 209, 218; Spanish-Indian policy in, IV, 325–44; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 29, 38–39, 44–47, 50, 54. *See also* individual towns, missions, ranches, mines, and rivers of Sonora
Sonora Expedition (1768), III, 132; IV, 330, 332
Sonora Exploring and Mining Company, noted, II, 36, 161n, 280, 280n, 281, 363n, 367; V, 143; and Apache problem, III, 139; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 35, 134, 143; archives of, V, 164; and mule trade, V, 318
Sonora River (Mexico), missions on, II, 169–74, 178–79; III, 324; aborigines at,

II, 14; and settlement of Sonora, III, 322–40
Sonora, San Juan Bautista. *See* San Juan Bautista de Sonora
Sonoyta (Sonora), II, 234
Sopori Grant, V, 58
Sopori Land and Cattle Company, III, 144
Sopori Land and Mining Company, noted, II, 285, 285n, 355n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 58
Sopori Ranch (Arizona), noted, V, 50, 59; Indian raid at, II, 364, 367
Sosa, Manuel, I, 77
Soto, Father Francisco Xavier, II, 177
Sources of Culture in the Middle West, by D. R. Fox, assessed, III, 79; noted, I, 30
"Sources of the Name 'California,' " by D. C. Cutter, III, 233–44
South Dakota, and election of 1916, III, 40; book on, reviewed, IV, 93–94
South Park (Colorado), II, 248
South Pass (Wyoming), II, 265, 270
South Pass, 1868, by Lola Homsher, reviewed, IV, 291–92
Southern California-Arizona Conference, and Methodism in Arizona, III, 341
Southern California, University of, noted, III, 345; anthropology department at, V, 288
Southern Commercial Convention (Knoxville), 1857, V, 43
"Southern Frontier: An Interpretation," by T. P. Abernethy, assessed, III, 162
Southern Historical Association, and W. P. Webb, V, 18
Southern Pacific Railroad, noted, I, 175; II, 68, 71, 343; III, 343, 356; IV, 374–75, 378; impact on Tucson, I, 126; and Peralta Grant, I, 163, 167, 172–73; influence on California land policy, II, 331–32, 338
Southwest, as frontier and region, I, 11; H. E. Bolton's travels in, I, 103; works on, I, 105n, 106–107; Anglo observers in, I, 105–31; enclavement of Indians in, I, 132–45; C. F. Lummis in, I, 305–16; and Tubac, I, 368; archaeology in, II, 6–25; and Mexican labor, II, 319–26; development of, IV, 369–80; R. B. Stanton's concept of, IV, 373n; and drouth of 1950s, V, 18; E. L. Hewett in, V, 289
"Southwest Historical Series" published by Arthur Clark Company, V, 72–77
Southwest Museum (Los Angeles), noted, IV, 306; and F. W. Hodge, I, 203; and C. F. Lummis, I, 306; founding of, I, 312, 315
Southwest: Old and New, by W. E. Hollon, reviewed, III, 388–89
"Southwest Painted Pottery," by C. L. Tanner, assessed, I, 274
Southwest Review, I, 271
Southwestern Century, by L. C. Powell, reviewed, I, 196
Southwestern Historical Quarterly, I, 2, 271
"Southwestern History in the *Arizona Quarterly,* 1945–1958," by Thomas Torrans, I, 271–80
"Southwestern Indian Arts and Crafts," by C. L. Tanner, assessed, I, 275
"Southwestern Indian Poetry," by Amos Taub, assessed, I, 275
Southwestern Indians, and reservation policy, I, 133; contrasted with Aztecs, I, 138; political organization of, I, 139; studies by F. W. Hodge, I, 202
South-Western Letters, by N. L. Prentis, noted, I, 129
Soyopa, San Francisco de. *See* San Francisco de Soyopa
"Space and History: Reflections on the Closed-Space Doctrines of Turner and MacKinder and the Challenge of Those Ideas by the Air Age," by J. C. Malin, assessed, III, 87–88
Spain, noted, I, 10; rivalry with France, I, 9; decorates H. E. Bolton, I, 103; Indian policy in northern Mexico, I, 132–45; IV, 325–44; A. F. A. Bandelier in, II, 3; exiled Jesuits in, II, 138; and Apache problem, III, 130; and Sonora Expedition, III, 132; and California gold rush, V, 227–28
Spangenberg's store (Tombstone), I, 236
Spaniards, noted, I, 214; as agents of civilization, I, 134; in Southwest, II, 10–11; introduce horses in Southwest, V, 233
Spanish-American culture, in Southwest, I, 105–31; contrasted with Anglo-American culture in Southwest, I, 107
Spanish-American War, and organization of Rough Riders, III, 113–28
Spanish Borderlands, as frontier and region, I, 8, 102; concepts of, I, 105–31; research opportunities in, V, 164–65
Spanish Borderlands, by H. E. Bolton, assessed, I, 221
Spanish Colonization in the Southwest, by F. W. Blackmar, noted, I, 131
Spanish Element in Texas Water Law, by B. E. Dobkins, reviewed, I, 391–92
Spanish folksongs, recordings in Southwest Museum, I, 315
"Spanish Indian Policy in Northern Mexico," by J. F. Park, IV, 325–44
Spanish Institutions of the Southwest, by F. W. Blackmar, noted, I, 131
Spanish Missions in Texas, by W. F. McCaleb, reviewed, IV, 97
"Spanish Missions of New Mexico," by W. F. Heald, assessed, I, 278
Spanish Pioneers, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307
Spanish War Veterans of Arizona, IV, 306
Sparks, George F., book by, reviewed, IV, 180–82; article by, III, 7–38
Spaulding, Henry H., book on, reviewed, II, 380–81

Spell, Hazel, book by, reviewed, I, 396–97
Spell, Leslie Doyle, book by, reviewed, I, 396–97
Spence, Clark C., article by, III, 205–32; book reviewed by, IV, 285–87
Spence, E. F., I, 311
Spence, Lewis, on Atlantis theory, II, 9–10
Spencer carbines, IV, 58
Spicer, Edward H., book by, reviewed, V, 361–63; articles by, I, 132–45; III, 201–204; articles by, assessed, I, 274, 276, 279
Spicer, Will, I, 240, 243–44
Spier, Leslie, III, 203
Spillman Creek (Kansas), IV, 55, 62
Spindler, Lulu, book by, reviewed, IV, 194
Spindler, Will H., book by, reviewed, IV, 194
Spindletop (Texas), IV, 135–36
Spooner, Charles C., III, 378
Spotlight, by Z. A. Tilghman, reviewed, IV, 194
Spotted Tail's Folk: A History of the Brule Sioux, by George Hyde, reviewed, IV, 88–89
Sprague, Marshall, book by, reviewed, IV, 292–93
Spreckels, Rudolph, II, 124
Spriggs, A. E., II, 259
Spring, Agnes Wright, book by, reviewed, III, 99–100
Spring Valley (Nevada), III, 359, 369, 371–72, 374
Springfield Republican (Illinois), and election of 1916, III, 47
Springfield rifle, issued to Rough Riders, III, 124
Spring-Rice, Cecil, and T. Roosevelt, IV, 8
Squaw Canyon (Arizona), fight at, IV, 164–67
Squier, Ephriam G., archaeological expeditions of, II, 9; in Central America, II, 275–76
Stacey, M. H., V, 317
Stafford, Isaac C., I, 345
Standard of Indiana, suit against, IV, 136–37; prohibited in Kansas, IV, 137; oil "cracking" discovered by, IV, 139
Standard Oil Company, origin of, IV, 129–30; monopoly of, IV, 133; court action against, IV, 137; book on, reviewed, IV, 394–96
Stanford, Leland, I, 50; III, 263
Stanford University, noted, I, 10, 21; II, 118; III, 76; appointment of H. E. Bolton, I, 102
Stanhope, Baron, contributes art to *Arizona and the West*, I
Stanislaus River (California), II, 346–47; V, 195
Stanley, Charles, III, 21
Stansbury, Howard, book by, noted, IV, 252; map of Great Salt Lake, II, 271
Stanton, Robert Brewster, plan for Southwest, IV, 369–80
Stanwood, Captain, and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 151
State Historical Society of Iowa, II, 303
State of Arizona Improvement Company, I, 318
"State of Deseret," by D. L. Morgan, noted, IV, 258
Statehood League (Arizona), III, 17
Statistical Abstract of the United States (1958), I, 336
Stauffer, Kate, II, 251
Stearns, Abel, noted, II, 343; IV, 355; and California cattle drives, II, 345–50; cattle interests of, II, 345n
Steck, Michael, noted, IV, 263n; and Apache treaties, III, 139
Steele, William, noted, V, 120; and brigandage in Nuecestown area, I, 269
Steen, Enoch, noted, I, 48; IV, 274; establishes Fort Buchanan, II, 158n
Stegner, Wallace, book by, reviewed, V, 368–70; article by, IV, 1–4; article by, assessed, IV, 106; on H. H. Jackson, I, 130; on frontier literature, IV, 106–107
Steinbeck, John, I, 36
Steinfeld, Albert, I, 68
Steinfeld, Bettina, I, 68
Steinfeld Foundation (Tucson), I, 68
Stein's Peak (New Mexico), II, 154, 154n, 155
Stephen Watts Kearny, by D. L. Clarke, reviewed, IV, 187–88
Stephens, Frank F., book by, reviewed, V, 283–84
Stephens, H. Morse, appoints H. E. Bolton at University of California, I, 102; on H. H. Bancroft, II, 105–106
Stephens, John Lloyd, book by, noted, II, 275–76
Stephens, William D., IV, 30
Stephenson, George M., I, 336
Steptoe Valley (Nevada), III, 373–74
Sterling (Nevada), IV, 377
Sterling, Everett W., book reviewed by, IV, 392–93
Stevens, Davy, IV, 364
Stevens, Harry R., article by, assessed, III, 157
Stevens, Robert C., book reviewed by, I, 83; on borderlands research, V, 164–65
Stevens, R. R., III, 115
Stevenson, James, noted, II, 7; anthropological catalogue of, II, 21
Stewart, ———, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 365
Stewart, Edgar I., book reviewed by, III, 297–98
Stewart, George R., book by, reviewed, III, 194–95
Stewart, Omar C., book by, reviewed, I, 88–89
Stiger, Father Gaspar, II, 129
Stillwell, Hallie, book by, reviewed, I, 197
Stillwell, Simpson E., I, 244n
Stillwell, T. C. (Frank), I, 244, 244n, 245

Stockton (California), noted, II, 344, 346; land office in, II, 339
Stockton, Robert F., II, 106
Stoddard, William O., I, 169
Stöffler, Johan, book by, noted, II, 239
Stolberg, Benjamin, book by, noted, III, 78; article by, assessed, III, 78
Stone Age in North America, by W. K. Moorhead, assessed, II, 91
Stone, Colonel, I, 56
Stone, Irving, book by, assessed, I, 228–29
Stone, Jerome, on Camp Grant Massacre, I, 150n, 152n
Stone's Ferry (Arizona), III, 8
Stoneman, George, noted, I, 61–62; II, 17; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 148–56
Stoner, Victor R., article by, I, 71–79
Storke, Thomas M., book by, reviewed, I, 190–91
Storrs, Augustus, book by, reviewed, III, 103–104
Story of "80 John," by H. W. Branch, reviewed, III, 197
Story of Roy Bean, by C. L. Sonnichsen, reviewed, I, 199
Story of the American Indian, by Paul Radin, reviewed, II, 92–93
Story of the Cowboy, by Emerson Hough, noted, I, 1
Story of the Indian, by G. B. Grinnell, assessed, II, 86
Story of the Mormons, by W. A. Linn, noted, IV, 250
Story of the Red Man, by F. W. Seymour, assessed, II, 94–95
Stotsenberg, John Miller, at Grand Canyon, III, 265–84
Stout, Hosea, IV, 259
Stowers, Robert E., article by, III, 355–76
Strachey, Lytton, V, 105
Strang, E. J., III, 356
Strang, James J., IV, 258
Strange, Uncertain Years, by A. M. Ellis, reviewed, I, 396
Strawberry Valley (Arizona), I, 177
Strong, William Duncan, article by, noted, II, 20
Strong, William E., book by, reviewed, III, 105
Struck Oil (play), noted, IV, 131
Stuart, Alexander H., and Mexican Cession boundary dispute, III, 250; IV, 205, 208, 212–16, 219–21
Stuart, Granville, II, 314
Study of the Articles of Faith, by J. E. Talmage, noted, IV, 258
Stumpf, Felix F., book reviewed by, III, 191
Suamca, Santa María de. *See* Santa María de Suamca
Suaqui Indians, III, 336
Suaqui, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Suaqui
Suárez, Father Juan, II, 173
Sublette, Andrew, book on, reviewed, IV, 389–91
Suicide or Murder, by Vardis Fisher, reviewed, V, 166–67
Sulphur Springs Valley (Arizona), noted, I, 146; McLowery brothers ranch in, I, 238, 246; and Bascom Affair, III, 67
Suma Indians, destroy mission, II, 179; and colonization of Sonora, III, 337; thievery of, IV, 151
Summers, Hatton W., V, 359
Summit and Beyond, by O. M. Shand, reviewed, II, 200
Summit District Mining Camp (Arizona), V, 263
Sumner, Edwin V., establishes Fort Defiance, I, 47–48; orders Fort Mohave abandoned, I, 49; and Santa Fe Treaty of 1852, III, 137; commands in New Mexico, IV, 222–23; note on, V, 150n
Sumner, William Graham, noted, V, 23; on frontier as agent of democracy, I, 29; article on, assessed, I, 161
Sunder, John E., book reviewed by, IV, 185–87
Sunny South, and W. P. Webb, V, 2
Supai Indians, III, 279
Supreme Court, United States, noted, III, 12, 44; packing of, III, 7
Sutherland, John, V, 329–30
Sutter, Eliza, IV, 353
Sutter, John Augustus, article on, IV, 345–56; picture of, IV, opposite 346
Sutter, John A., Jr., IV, 349
Sutter's Fort (California), noted, II, 344; sketch of, IV, opposite 347; gold found at, V, 187
Sutter's Gold, by Blaise Cendrars, noted, IV, 347–48
Sutter's Mill (California), I, 207
Sutter's Ranch (California), II, 342
Swank, John, I, 262, 266
Swanton, John R., book by, reviewed, II, 100–101
Swasey, William, IV, 352
Sweden, noted, I, 10, 11; II, 130; and California gold rush, V, 229–30
Sweeny, John W., I, 78n
Sweeten, Jess, book on, reviewed, IV, 194–95
Sweetwater (Arizona), V, 255, 266
Swilling, Jack, IV, 164; book on, reviewed, I, 79–81
Swingle, John, book reviewed by, I, 286–87
Swiss, in southwestern United States, II, 2; as Jesuits in Pimería Alta, II, 128–29; and California gold rush, V, 226
Sycamore Creek (Arizona), IV, 171
Sykes, Geofrey, book by, noted, I, 70; article by, assessed, I, 272–73
Syndergaard, Rex, book reviewed by, I, 383–84

T

Tabasco (Mexico), IV, 121
Tabula Geographic-Horologa Universalis,

by Adam Aigenler, noted, II, 217, 223, 242–43
Tacupeto (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 176; mission of, II, 180; colonization of, III, 338
Taft, William Howard, in Ashurst Diary, II, 14; and election of 1916, III, 40
Taggart, J. H., I, 325
Talcahuano (Chile), V, 201
"Tale of the Rain Machine" (poem), III, 222
Tales of the Argonauts, by Bret Harte, noted, IV, 112
Tall Bull (Cheyenne chief), raids of, IV, 53, 61–63
Talmage, James E., book by, noted, IV, 258
Tamaron y Romeral, Bishop Pedro, III, 330n, 338, 340
Tamaulipas (Mexico), noted, III, 1; and cattle rustlers, I, 260; in García Icazbalceta Collection, III, 2; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 253
Tamazula (Mexico), I, 72
Taming the Nueces Strip, by George Durham, reviewed, V, 275–76
"Taming the Turbulent Sevier: A Story of Mormon Desert Conquest," by L. J. Arrington, assessed, IV, 255
Tampa (Florida), III, 127
Tampico (Mexico), IV, 238
Tanner, Clara Lee, articles by, assessed, I, 274–75
Taos (New Mexico), noted, I, 111, 115–16; described by J. O. Pattie, I, 108–109
Tapia, Father Gonzalo de, noted, II, 166; and colonization of Sonora, III, 323
Tarachi, Los Angeles de. *See* Los Angeles de Tarachi
Tarahumara Indians, cultural integration of, I, 137, 140–41, 144; Gaspar Stiger with, II, 129; and colonization of Sonora, III, 333; defeated by Hugo O'Conor, IV, 332
Tarbox, Captain, III, 144
Tarkington, Booth, and W. C. Barnes, II, 204
Tate, Fred, I, 342
"Tattoo," by J. A. Carroll, V, preceding 97
Taub, Amos, article by, assessed, I, 275
Taylor, Archer, V, 309
Taylor, Bayard, II, 114
Taylor, George Rogers, book by, assessed, III, 152
Taylor, Paul S., book by, noted, I, 340
Taylor, Philip A. M., article by, IV, 249–60
Taylor, Walter, quoted, II, 21
Taylor, Zachary, and Mexican War, I, 147; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 247
"Teaching in Arizona Territory," by M. G. Jones, II, 271–75
Teamsters Station (Arizona), V, 264
Teapot Dome, by Burl Noggle, reviewed, V, 270–72
Tebadéguachi, Santa Rosa. *See* Santa Rosa Tebadéguachi
Techicadéguachi, Santa Gertrudis de. *See* Santa Gertrudis de Techicadéguachi
Tecoripa, San Francisco Xavier de. *See* San Francisco Xavier de Tecoripa
Teel, Trevanion T., I, 345–49
Tehuachi (Sonora), III, 335
Teiser, _____, quartermaster at Fort Lancaster (Texas), II, 47–48
Tello, Father Tomas, II, 172
Tempe (Arizona), II, 19; IV, 304–305
Tempe Normal School (Arizona), IV, 304–306
Ten Kate, Herman F. C., noted, II, 7; on Hemenway Expedition, IV, 198–99
Tennessee, as frontier and region, I, 11; archaeological work in, II, 9
Tenth Cavalry, and Pershing Expedition, III, 316; rescues G. A. Forsyth, IV, 59
Tenth Infantry, III, 370
Teópari, San José de. *See* San José de Teópari
Tepachi, San Joaquin y Santa Ana de. *See* San Joaquin y Santa Ana de Tepachi
Tepahui, Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de. *See* Nuestra Señora de la Asunción de Tepahui
Tepic (Mexico), I, 72
Tepocas, Santa Magdalena de. *See* Santa Magdalena de Tepocas
Tepupa, Santa María de. *See* Santa María de Tepupa
Térapa (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 177, 180
Terrell, John Upton, book by, reviewed, V, 279–80
Terrenate (Sonora), III, 131, 334, 336
Territories and the United States, 1861–1890: Studies in Colonial Administration, by E. S. Pomeroy, assessed, IV, 254
"Territories: Seedbeds of Democracy," by R. F. Nichols, assessed, III, 158
Territory of Jefferson (Colorado), V, 57
Tesia, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Tesia
Teuricachi, Guadalupe de. *See* Guadalupe de Teuricachi
Teutonic Germ Theory, and Turner thesis, III, 164
Tevis, James H., IV, 276–77
Texas, noted, I, 5; III, 40, 55, 356; IV, 340; Anglo-Americans in, I, 8, 112; as frontier, I, 9; as Anglo-Hispanic contact area, I, 106; III, 1; H. E. Bolton on historiography of, I, 108n; early settlers' conceptions of, I, 112; Mexican culture in, I, 124n; Indian influence on, I, 207; and Nuecestown raid, I, 258–70; secession from Union, I, 343; V, 110–11; and Butterfield Trail, I, 360; archaeological work in, II, 9; described by P. R. Way, II, 35–53, 147–49; wild horses in, II, 142, 145; Mexican labor in, II, 322; cattle from, II, 341; documents in Icazbalceta Collection, III, 2; Rough

Riders in, III, 113–28; and rainmaking tests, III, 212; and Gadsden Treaty, III, 245–64; IV, 201–26; and Pershing Expedition, III, 312; T. Roosevelt on, IV, 13; and census of 1860, IV, 107; oil in, IV, 135–36, 142; Indian raids in, IV, 325, 327; Spanish Indian policy in, IV, 327, 335; historiography of W. P. Webb, V, 1–3, 4–28; and Territory of New Mexico, V, 30; Republic of, V, 41; and western lands, V, 109; and Plan of San Diego, V, 327–36
Texas (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 181
Texas, by Stanley Walker, reviewed, V, 373–74
Texas and Pacific Railroad, noted, III, 263; and Peralta Grant, I, 167, 172–73; supports rainmaking tests, III, 215
Texas Canyon (Arizona), I, 65
Texas Cowboy, by C. A. Siringo, noted, II, 309–10
Texas Mounted Rifles, I, 345
Texas Philosophical Society, III, 4
Texas Rangers, and brigandage, I, 259–60, 269–70; W. B. Knox in, II, 40; J. C. Hays in, II, 148n; described, V, 323; and use of mules, V, 322–23; and Plan of San Diego, V, 334, 336
Texas Rangers, by W. P. Webb, noted, V, 6, 15–16, 20
"Texas Rangers in the Mexican War," by W. P. Webb, noted, V, 15
Texas State Gazette (Austin), V, 343
Texas State Historical Association, I, 271
Texas Under the Carpetbaggers, by W. C. Nunn, reviewed, V, 364–65
Texas, University of, C. E. Castañeda at, III, 1; and H. E. Bolton, I, 102; IV, 73
Texas Western Railroad, V, 38
Tezopaco (Sonora), mission at, II, 181
Thalestris, and origin of name California, III, 243–44
Them Was the Days, by M. F. McKeown, reviewed, IV, 192
"Theory for American Folklore," by R. M. Dorson, noted, V, 308–309
They Came Here First, by D'Arcy McNickle, assessed, II, 100
Third Cavalry, I, 55, 149
"Third Generation and the Frontier Hypothesis," by W. H. Lyon, IV, 45–50
Third Infantry, V, 157
Third Regiment, United States Volunteer Cavalry, III, 114
This is the West, by R. W. Howard, assessed, I, 229
Thomas, Charles S., book on, reviewed, III, 187–88
Thomas, Chauncey, book on, reviewed, III, 105
Thomas, Cyrus, book by, assessed, II, 86–87
Thomas, George, book by, noted, IV, 259
Thomas, Heck, book on, reviewed, V, 172–73
Thomas, John R., and Rough Riders, III, 120
Thomas, Sewel, book by, reviewed, III, 187–88
Thompson, Stith, book by, noted, V, 294; teaches folklore, V, 301
"Three Frontiers: Some Comparative Studies of Canadian, American and Australian Settlement," by P. F. Sharp, assessed, III, 160
"Three Years of the Diary of Henry Fountain Ashurst," by G. F. Sparks, H. E. Bateman, and Ray Brandes, III, 7–38
Thwaites, Reuben Gold, on J. O. Pattie, I, 109n; and A. H. Clark, V, 66–67, 77–78
Tiburón Island (Sonora), IV, 330
Tidewater, as frontier and region, I, 8
Tiffany, William, III, 117
Tiger Mine (Arizona), IV, 228–30
Tilghman, Zoe A., book by, reviewed, IV, 194
Time of the Bells, by R. F. Pourade, reviewed, IV, 290–91
Timmons, William, book by, reviewed, V, 92–94
Tinkle, Lon, book by, reviewed, I, 382–83; on W. P. Webb's *Great Frontier*, V, 12
Tipton, Will, article by, noted, I, 163
Titus, Henry T., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 158n; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 59
Titusville (Pennsylvania), IV, 127–30, 133
Titusville *Herald* (Pennsylvania), IV, 132
To Colorado's Restless Ghosts, by Inez Hut and W. W. Draper, reviewed, III, 105
To the Rockies and Oregon, 1839–1842, by L. R. Hafen, noted, V, 77
Todd, J. B. S., V, 62
Toiyabe Canon (Nevada), IV, 358
Tomah (Wisconsin), IV, 69
Tombstone (Arizona), noted, I, 58, 284; II, 208; article on, I, 232–47; fire at, I, 237; public education in, I, 248–57; journalism in, I, 355; Methodism in, III, 343
Tombstone Daily Prospector (Arizona), I, 251
Tombstone Epitaph (Arizona), noted, I, 355, 356; and J. P. Clum, I, 232–34, 236, 243; on early public schools, I, 251–55
Tombstone Independent (Arizona), I, 355
Tombstone Nugget (Arizona), I, 240
Tombstone's Epitaph, by D. D. Martin, noted, I, 233, 356
Tomochic (Chihuahua), III, 316
Tompkins, Frank, III, 312
Tompkins, Walter A., book by, reviewed, III, 398–99
Tónichi, Santa María del Pópulo. *See* Santa María del Pópulo de Tónichi
Tonopah (Nevada), IV, 357–68
Tonopah Club (Nevada), IV, 358, 363–65

Tonto Apaches, noted, I, 57, 60; IV, 161, 170–71; treaty with (1866), I, 50. *See also* Apache Indians
Tonto Basin (Arizona), noted, I, 57, 60; and Mineral Belt Railroad, I, 175; ruins in, II, 17; pueblos at, II, 17; Grenville Goodwin in, III, 203; Methodism in, III, 343; Woolsey expedition in, IV, 170; J. H. McClintock in, IV, 304–305
Tonto Cliff Dwellings (Arizona), picture of, II, opposite 17
Tonto Creek (Arizona), IV, 170–71, 176
Tonto Mountains (Arizona), IV, 157
Tonto Peak (Arizona), IV, 173
Toole, Joseph K., II, 256, 260
Toor, Frances, book by, assessed, I, 227
Topical Guide to the Mississippi Historical Review, II, 304
Topographical Engineers, United States, in West, II, 270; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary survey, III, 250; IV, 202–26
Torin, San Ignacio de. *See* San Ignacio de Torin
Torrans, Mary Powell, article by, I, 368–73
Torrans, Thomas, articles by, I, 271–80; II, 79–103
Torres Perea, Joseph de, II, 130
Toulouse, Betty T., book reviewed by, II, 389–90
Tovey, T. A., V, 254, 257, 260
"Toward a Reorientation of Western History: Continuity and Environment," by Earl Pomeroy, assessed, III, 160
Towne, Charles W., article by, assessed, I 276
Towne, Jackson E., article by, I, 352–57; letter to editor, I, 375–77
Towns. *See* under individual names
Towns of Tintic, by B. K. Harris, reviewed, IV, 196
Tracy, Benjamin F., III, 224
"Tragedy at Camp Grant in 1871," by J. R. Hastings, I, 146–60
"Traits and Contributions of Frederick Jackson Turner," by U. B. Phillips, assessed, III, 148
Tramp Across the Continent, by C. F. Lummis, noted, I, 307
Trampling Herd, by P. I. Wellman, reviewed, III, 402
Trans-Mississippi Stock Raising, by Howard Latham, reviewed, V, 178
Trans-Mississippi West, by J. F. Willard and C. B. Goodykoontz, assessed, I, 222–23
Trans-Mississippi West, 1803-1853, by Cardinal Goodwin, assessed, I, 221
Travels in the Interior of North America, 1833, by Prince Maximilian, noted, V, 69
Travona Mine (Montana), II, 252
Treadgold, Donald W., article by, assessed, III, 156
Treadwell, Sofía Loreto Micaela, and Peralta Grant, I, 166
Treasure Tales of the Rockies, by Perry Eberhart, reviewed, IV, 191
Treasury of Mexican Folkways, by Frances Toor, assessed, I, 227
Treasury of Western Folklore, by B. A. Botkin, assessed, I, 228
Treat, Payson J., I, 336
Treaty of Ácoma (1852), V, 154
Treaty of 1819, I, 9
Treaty of the Little Arkansas (1865), IV, 52
Tremblay, Napoleon J., article by, assessed, I, 277
Tres Alamos (Arizona), V, 257
Trevelyan, George O., and T. Roosevelt, IV, 13
Trias, Angel, governor of Chihuahua, IV, 222–25
Tribolet, Godfrey, I, 237
Trigger Marshal, by Homer Croy, reviewed, I, 184
Trinidad (Colorado), described by N. L. Prentis, I, 128
Trinidad Potam (Sonora), II, 178
Trinidad Vicam (Sonora), II, 181–82
Trinity River (Texas), IV, 332, 334
Trist, Nicholas P., and Article XI in Treaty of Guadalupe-Hidalgo, I, 147; IV, 211
Tritle, Frederick A., I, 324–28
Triumpho Rancho (California), II, 346
Troopers, by S. E. Whitman, reviewed, IV, 405
Troublesome Times in Texas, by M. H. Farrow, reviewed, I, 300
Troublous Times in New Mexico, by F. V. Scholes, noted, II, 56
True Story of Billy the Kid, by W. L. Hamlin, reviewed, I, 400
True Story of the Killing of Billy the Kid, by J. W. Poe, reviewed, I, 197
Trumbull Brothers, V, 267
Trumbull, Lyman, noted, V, 130n, 131–32; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 60, 130; quoted, V, 133; opposes Arizona Territory bill, V, 145
Tuacana Indians, IV, 337
Tuape, San Miguel. *See* San Miguel Tuape
Tuape Valley (Sonora), III, 327–28, 332
Tuba City (Arizona), III, 269, 273–74, 278–79, 281
Tubac (Arizona), noted, I, 58, 73, 75, 150; II, 133, 136, 161, 163–64, 353; and colonization of California, I, 73; article on, I, 368–73; sketch of presidio, I, opposite 370; restoration of, II, 28; mission at, II, 134; descriptive note on, II, 279n; P. R. Way at, II, 279–92, 353–70; sketch of church at, II, opposite 282; and Apache problem, III, 139–45; and colonization of Sonora, III, 335–36; Antonio Bonillo at, IV, 332; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 50, 53–54
Tubac Historical Monument (Arizona), I, 372

Tubac Ranch (Arizona), I, 372
Tubac Restoration Foundation (Arizona), I, 369
Tubac Scouts (Arizona), I, 372
Tubac Weekly Arizonian, I, 355, 369; II, 13; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 53
Tubutama, San Pedro y San Pablo del. *See* San Pedro y San Pablo del Tubutama
Tucker, Payson, I, 175
Tucker, R. S., article by, assessed, III, 83
Tucson (Arizona), noted, I, 48, 50–51, 71–78, 161, 175, 234, 237, 244–45, 249, 281–83, 368; II, 62, 68, 72, 133–35, 139, 154, 158, 354; III, 15, 203–204, 263; IV, 145; V, 113, 117, 120–21, 123, 129, 132; as supply depot for California volunteers, I, 51; Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society at, I, 66–70; in census of 1820, I, 75; described by J. G. Bourke, I, 125; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 146, 148–50; Confederate Convention in, I, 344; as walled city, II, 28–29; banks at, II, 68–69; San Xavier del Bac near, II, 127; described by P. R. Way, II, 159–64, 280, 287, 354–58, 363–64, 369; and Bascom Affair, III, 60, 65–67; and Apache problems, III, 131–45; and Methodism, III, 343, 349–50; hospital at, III, 350; Apaches supported at, IV, 342; priests rejected at, IV, 343; convention of 1856, V, 35–39, 44, 47, 50, 54–57; secession meeting at, V, 133; Arizona Volunteers at, V, 120; and establishment of third Arizona Territory, V, 121; seat of Arizona Territory, V, 129; described by G. H. R. Moran, V, 256, 266
Tucson Citizen (Arizona), noted, I, 74; V, 138; on G. W. P. Hunt, IV, 40n; on Colorado River controversy, IV, 41
Tucson *Daily Star* (Arizona), IV, 41
Tucson General Hospital, III, 350
Tucson: The Old Pueblo, by F. C. Lockwood, noted, I, 68
Tucson *Weekly Arizonian*, III, 142; IV, 263, 269, 276; V, 55, 57
Tucubavia (Sonora), II, 172
Tucubavia, San Ambrosio del Busanic y. *See* San Ambrosio del Busanic y Tucubavia
Tulare Valley (California), II, 344
Tularosa Canyon (New Mexico), II, 21
Tularosa: Last of the Frontier West, by C. L. Sonnichsen, reviewed, III, 293
Tulerosa Creek (Arizona), IV, 173
Tully, Charles H., IV, 307
Tully, Ochoa and Company (Tucson), V, 261
Tulsa (Oklahoma), IV, 136
Tumacacori (Arizona), noted, I, 73; *visita* at, II, 135
Tumacácori, San Cayetano de. *See* San Cayetano de Tumacácori
"Tunnel: A Fragment of Railroad History in Arizona Territory," by W. B. Beatty, I, 174–77
Tunnel City (Wisconsin), IV, 70–72
Tuñon y Quirós, _____, III, 131
Turicachi, Valley of (Sonora), III, 130
Turkey Creek (Arizona), I, 284
Turkey Spring (Arizona), II, 13
Turner, Frederick Jackson, dedication to, I, 5–6; picture of, I, opposite 5; books by, assessed, I, 221, 223–24; III, 69–80; books by, noted, III, 69–80; article by, assessed, I, 221; quoted, I, 2; noted, I, 220, 356; II, 108, 113, 117; IV, 105–106; V, 5, 291; frontier hypothesis of, I, 5; IV, 45–50; concepts of frontier and West, I, 13–41; and Indian cultural influences, I, 209; agriculture and history, I, 332–33, 338; papers of, II, 73–77; frontier theory of refuted, II, 265–78; and F. L. Paxson, III, 108; writings of, III, 148–68; A. C. Krey's reminiscences of, III, 377–81; teaches H. E. Bolton, I, 102; IV, 71–72; teaches E. E. Edwards, IV, 100; influenced by E. A. Freeman, V, 101–108
Turner, George I, 283–84
"Turner, Marx, and the A. F. of L." by Benjamin Stolberg, assessed, III, 78
"Turner and the Frontier Myth," by Richard Hofstadter, assessed, III, 152
"Turner and the Germ Theory," by G. M. Ostrander, assessed, III, 164
"Turner and the Revolt Against E. A. Freeman," by R. E. Lerner, V, 101–108
"Turner the Historian: 'Hypothesis' or 'Process'?" by N. D. Harper, assessed, III, 154
"Turner — the Man and Teacher," by E. E. Dale, assessed, III, 154
Turner Thesis, bibliography on, III, 69–88; evaluated, III, 148–68; and W. P. Webb, V, 8
"Turner Thesis: A Historian's Controversy," by J. A. Burkhart, assessed, III, 150
"Turner Thesis — A Problem in Historiography," by G. M. Gressley, assessed, III, 164
"Turner Thesis and American Religious History," by T. L. Agnew, assessed, III, 166–67
"Turner Thesis Concerning the Role of the Frontier in American History," by G. R. Taylor, assessed, III, 152
"Turner Thesis: Criticisms and Defense," by R. L. Lokken, assessed, III, 85
Turner, T. M., V, 55
Turner, William F., V, 139, 140
"Turner's America," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 79
"Turner's Formative Period," by Fulmer Mood, assessed, III, 82
"Turner's Frontier Philosophy," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 78
"Turner's Theories and the South," by Avery Craven, assessed, III, 82
"Turner's Theory of Social Evolution," by Rudolph Freund, assessed, III, 149

Tuttle, Daniel S., II, 252
Twain, Mark. *See* Clemens, Samuel
Twelfth Infantry, I, 64
Twentieth Territorial Legislature (Arizona), III, 10
Twenty-fourth Territorial Legislature (Arizona), and territorial prison, I, 324
Twenty-One Years a Cowboy and Ranchman in Southern Texas and Old Mexico, by Will Hale, reviewed, I, 285–86
Twiggs, David E., I, 343–44
Twilight on the Range, by William Timmons, reviewed, V, 92–94
Twin Rivers (Nevada), IV, 363–64
Twitchell, Ralph Emerson, IV, 303
Two Thousand Miles on Horseback, by J. F. Meline, noted, II, 15
"Typography for Book Dealers' Catalogues and Bibliographies," by Carl Hertzog, noted, I, 376

U

Udall, David King, book by, reviewed, I, 384–85
Udall family (Arizona), II, 30
Ugalde, Juan de, treaty with Mescalero Apaches, IV, 337; commands Provincias del Oriente, IV, 340–42
Ugarte y Loyola, Jacobo de, and Apache problem, III, 133; commands Provincias del Poniente, IV, 340–42
Ugly Smith (Navajo silversmith), V, 238
Ulph, Owen, article by, IV, 357–68; book reviewed by, I, 382–83
Umatilla Agency (Oregon), IV, 320
Umpqua stamp mill. *See* Aztlan stamp mill
Underhill, Ruth Murray, article by, assessed, I, 275; book by, assessed, II, 101; on H. A. Verrill, II, 102
Union League Club (New York), II, 254
Union Oil Company, IV, 138; sponsors McClintock's talks, IV, 307
Union Pacific Railroad, noted, II, 260; IV, 374; V, 203
United States. *See* under place names, government, and governmental departments and agencies
United States Army. *See* Army, United States
United States Census. *See* Census, United States
United States, 1830–1850, by F. J. Turner; noted, II, 75; III, 85, 154; assessed, III, 80–81
United States Hotel (Monterrey), IV, 239
United States Military Academy, I, 117, 125; III, 115; V, 34
United States and Pancho Villa, by C. C. Clendenen, reviewed, V, 367–68
Universities. *See* under individual names
University of the Northern Plains, by L. G. Geiger, reviewed, I, 386–88
"Unlucky Jesuit Mission of Bac," by J. A. Donohue, II, 127–39
Unregimented General, by V. W. Johnson, reviewed, V, 169–71
Uplegger, R. M., V, 356–57
Upson, Columbus, V, 118
Urban Frontier, by R. D. Wade, assessed, III, 166
Urbanek, Mae, book by, reviewed, IV, 302
U'Ren, William S., II, 124
Ures (Sonora), noted, II, 170, 176; III, 323; J. R. Bartlett at, IV, 217
Ures *Boletín Oficial* (Sonora), files of, V, 165
Ures *La Estrella de Occidente* (Sonora), files of, V, 165; on Apache problems, III, 145
Ures, San Miguel. *See* San Miguel Ures
Urmy, Lieutenant, I, 50
Utah, early journalism in, I, 353–54; archaeology of, II, 18; Mexican labor in, II, 322; and election of 1916, III, 40; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; army expedition to, III, 355–56; and census of 1860, IV, 107; literature on, IV, 249–60; and Stanton's plan, IV, 374, 377; and Compromise of 1850, V, 31; Sylvester Mowry in, V, 34; migration to, V, 77; documents on Mormon War, V, 77
Utah, A Guide to the State, noted, IV, 255
Utah and the Nation, by L. H. Creer, noted, IV, 253
Utah Expedition, by J. A. Gove, noted, IV, 253
Utah Expedition, 1857–1858, by L. R. and A. W. Hafen, noted, IV, 253
Ute Indians, noted, IV, 337, 338; and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 355–76; and Arapahoes, V, 151; and Kiowas, V, 151; and Jicarilla Apaches, V, 151; location of, V, 151; in John Pope's Plan of 1853, V, 151–52
Utley, Robert M., book by, reviewed, V, 272–73; articles by, III, 59–68; V, 149–63; books reviewed by, II, 195–96; IV, 88–89; on Bascom Affair, IV, 261, 269, 277
Uvalde (Texas), II, 43

V

Valle de Suya (Sonora), III, 323
Vallejo, General, IV, 350
Valley National Bank (Arizona), II, 66
Valley of Democracy, by J. D. Barnhart, assessed, III, 156
Valparaiso *Mercury* (Chile), V, 200
Valverde (New Mexico), III, 68; IV, 265n, 350; V, 120
Van Alstine, Nelson, II, 364, 364n
Van Dorn, Earl, I, 345
Van Dyke, T. S., I, 309
Van Gorder, Harry S., II, 66–67
Van Hise, Charles R., III, 377–78

Van Nuys, Laura B., book by, reviewed, IV, 392–93
Van Syckel, Samuel, IV, 130
Van Valkenburgh Collection, at Arizona Pioneers' Historical Society, I, 69
Van Valkenburgh, Richard, articles by, assessed, I, 273
Van Voorhis, William, II, 351
Vancouver Island (British Columbia), and California gold rush, V, 193, 194
Vanderbilt (Nevada), IV, 377
Vanderbilt, Cornelius, V, 205–206
Vandersnipe, Father Diego, noted II, 166; founds missions, II, 175, 176, 181
Vandervort, James, IV, 68
Vaño, Father Juan, I, 76n
Vasquez, Tiburcio, book on, reviewed, III, 97
Velarde, Louis, noted, II, 167; at Dolores mission, II, 128, 130
Velasco, José Francisco, on California gold rush, V, 198
Velderrain, Phelipe, at Tumacacori, I, 74
Venegas, Miguel, book by, noted, IV, 152
Ventura County (California), II, 328–29
Vera Cruz (Mexico), noted, II, 132, 138; Winfield Scott at, I, 147
Verde River (Arizona), noted, I, 54–57, 60; site of Camp Ilges, I, 64; ruins along, II, 11, 15, 19; Woolsey expedition at, IV, 157, 160–61, 164–70, 176
Verde Valley (Arizona), J. W. Fewkes in, II, 21; Methodism in, III, 343, 348
Vérendrye party, I, 214
Vergil, on branding in ancient Rome, III, 173
Verrill, Hyatt A., book by, reviewed, II, 101–102
Vesuachi (Sonora), *visita* at, II, 181
Veysey, Laurence R., article by, assessed, III, 167
Vicam, Trinidad. *See* Trinidad Vicam
Victorio (Apache chief), noted, I, 52; raids of, II, 208
Vigness, David M., books reviewed by, I, 391–92; V, 370–71
Vildósola, Agustín de, governs Sonora, II, 130; and Indian problem, III, 131, 141; and colonization of Sonora, III, 334
Villa, Francisco. *See* Villa, Pancho
Villa, Manuel, III, 135
Villa, Pancho, and Pershing Expedition, III, 311–20; book on, reviewed, III, 394–95; supported by Germans, V, 333
Villar y Pardo, Julián de, V, 80
Villela, Juan Munguía, III, 327
Vineyard, Hazel, book by, reviewed, I, 198
Vinton, David H., II, 39, 39n
Virgin Land: The American West as Symbol and Myth, by H. N. Smith, assessed, I, 227; III, 153; noted, I, 19, 22, 26, 33; and folklore, V, 304
Virgin River (Nevada), noted, IV, 371; coal supply near, IV, 374–77
Virginia City (Montana), II, 248–50
Virginia City (Nevada), III, 362
Visalia (California), noted, II, 344; land office at, II, 339
Vizina Hoisting Works (Tombstone), I, 243
Voice of the Coyote, by J. F. Dobie, reviewed, III, 200
"Voice of the Horned Toad," by R. M. Dorson, IV, 74–77
Von Repgow, Eike, and origin of name California, III, 239
Vosburg, John S., I, 68
Vulture Mine (Arizona), IV, 228n
Vyne, Nicholas, III, 22, 22n

W

Wade, Benjamin F., picture of, V, opposite 133; and Gadsden purchase, III, 259; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 40, 130–33, 131n; and C. D. Poston, V, 141, 144, 147
Wade, Richard D., book by, assessed, III, 166
Wadsworth, Craig, III, 117
"Wage Earner in the Westward Movement," by Carter Goodrich and Sol Davison, assessed, III, 81
Wagers, Jerry, book reviewed by, IV, 293–94
Wagner, Henry R., noted, I, 2–3; on R. E. Cowan, II, 112; on Kino manuscript, IV, 153
Wah-poo-eta (Big Rump), Tonto chief, IV, 168, 171
Wah-To-Yah and the Taos Trail, by L. H. Garrard, noted, I, 115; II, 277; V, 72
Wainwright, Mrs. Jane S., III, 267
Walapai Indians, contact with Spaniards, I, 140; wars of, I, 144
Walker District (Arizona), IV, 160–61, 228–29
Walker, Don D., article by, II, 307–18
Walker, Francis A., book by, assessed, II, 83
Walker, Henry J., book by, reviewed, IV, 195–96
Walker, John, Indian agent at Tucson, II, 159, 159n, 160, 162; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 53
Walker, Joseph Reddeford, noted, I, 53; IV, 169; gold discovery of, IV, 227–28
Walker Party (Arizona), IV, 158, 170
Walker, Stanley, book by, reviewed, V, 373–74
Walker, William, II, 50; III, 355; V, 206–207
Wall Street Journal (New York), and folklore, V, 307–308
Wallace, Judge, I, 235
Wallace, Andrew, article by, II, 203–204;

books reviewed by, I, 185–87; III, 301–302
Wallace, "Bigfoot," and Texas Rangers, V, 16
Wallace, Edward S., book reviewed by, I, 95–97
Wallace, Ernest, I, 215
Wallace, Henry A., book by, noted, III, 70, 80; and rainmaking tests, III, 231
Wallace, James F., and Bascom Affair, III, 62–64, 67–68; IV, 266–72
Wallace, Ralph, article by, assessed, I, 276
Wallace, Susan E., book by, noted, II, 20
Wallace, W. H., V, 257–58
Wallace, William Swilling, article by, III, 265–84; book reviewed by, II, 299
Wallen, H. D., I, 58
Waller, Ed., Jr., and battle at Mesilla, I, 347
Wallis, Wilson D., on W. C. MacLeod, II, 94
Walls Rise Up, by G. S. Perry, reviewed, I, 398
Walnut Creek (Arizona), I, 60
Walnut Creek (Kansas), IV, 52, 54
Walnut Springs (Monterrey), IV, 238
Walpi (Arizona), Hopi Village, III, 269–70
Walsh, ———, and Bascom Affair, III, 62–63
"Walter Prescott Webb: Product of Environment," by Walter Rundell, Jr., V, 4–28
War and Weather, by Edward Powers, noted, III, 207, 211, 232
War Department, United States, and Department of New Mexico, I, 47; and Department of Arizona, I, 54, 148; S. W. Kearny report, I, 115; and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 157; and Department of Texas, I, 343; and New Mexico, I, 344; and Rough Riders, III, 113; and protection against Indians, III, 140; and rainmaking tests, III, 209; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 250; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 44
War Eagle Creek (Arizona), IV, 230
War of 1812, noted, I, 9; and agricultural exports, I, 335
War of the Gauges, by Samuel Bowles, reviewed, IV, 299–300
War-Path and Bivouac, by J. F. Finerty, reviewed, III, 199–200
Ward, C. L., III, 253–55
Ward, Don, books by, reviewed, I, 196; IV, 196
Ward, Fay E., book by, reviewed, I, 91–92
Ward, John, noted, IV, 274; and Bascom Affair, III, 61, 62; and arrest of Cochise, III, 143
Wardle's Drug Store (Tonopah, Nevada), IV, 360
Warner, Charles Dudley, book by, noted, I, 309; and C. F. Lummis, I, 309–10
Warner, Jonathan T., book on, reviewed, V, 95–96
Warner, Solomon, V, 38
Warner: The Man and the Ranch, by L. L. Morrison, reviewed, V, 95–96
Warren, Earl, II, 121
Warren, Francis E., noted, III, 25, 25n, 29; and Rough Riders, III, 113
Warren, G. K., map by, II, 271–72
"Was Sylvester Mowry a Secessionist?" by C. C. Clendenen, assessed, I, 277
"Was the West a Safety Valve for Labor," by Joseph Schafer, assessed, III, 82
Wasatch Mountains (Utah), IV, 372
Washington Pass (Arizona), V, 238
Washington *Post* (Washington, D. C.), and rainmaking tests, III, 217–19, 229
Washington, University of, noted, I, 5, 24; III, 151, 156; history of Northwest at, II, 108n; book on, reviewed, V, 91–92
Washita River (Oklahoma), and Cheyenne raids, IV, 60–61
Water Rights in the Western States, by S. C. Wiel, noted, V, 25
"Water Supply and the Texas Economy: An Appraisal of the Texas Water Problem," by United States Department of the Interior, noted, V, 18
Waters, Frank, III, 308
Waterville (Kansas), IV, 62
Watson, P. H., IV, 314
Watts, John S., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 122, 124, 124n, 125–27, 135, 141
Way I Heard It, by Walter Fulcher, reviewed, II, 302
Way, Phocion R., diary of, II, 35–53, 147–64, 279–92, 353–70; title page of diary, II, opposite 36
Way, Robert W., II, 358n
Wayward Horseman, by E. W. Fletcher, reviewed, I, 198
Weadock, J. F., book reviewed by, I, 81
Weather Bureau, United States, at Flagstaff, III, 10; and rainmaking experiments, III, 210
"Weather or Not," by J. D. Lyons, assessed, I, 276
Weaver, Pauline, I, 55; IV, 163
Weaver, T. B., song by, II, 375
Weaver's Diggings (Arizona), Woolsey expedition at, IV, 160–61
Weaverville (California), II, 350
Webb, George, book by, reviewed, I, 181–82
Webb, James Josiah, book by, noted, V, 72; noted, IV, 110; Santa Fe trader, I, 112–13; and use of mules, V, 316, 323
Webb, Walter Prescott, dedication to, V, 1–3; picture of, V, opposite 1; book by, reviewed, III, 185–86; books by, assessed, I, 223; III, 156, 162; V, 6–20;

books by, noted, I, 99, 212, 219; II, 267; articles by, noted, I, 19; IV, 303; V, 291; and "West" concept, I, 18–19; on "free land" theory, I, 21; and West as world frontier, I, 28; on Western character, I, 36; on geographic determinism, I, 40–41; on Plains Indians and environment, I, 212–14; on Texas Rangers, I, 259; writings of, V, 2–3, 4–28; on J. W. Powell, IV, 1; on Latin American frontier, IV, 48–49; and "Western thesis," I, 19; V, 291
Weber, Charles, II, 344
Wedel, Waldo R., book by, reviewed, IV, 81–82
Weed, Stephen H., and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 356, 356n, 360, 362, 368, 370–74
Weichell, Maria, captured by Cheyennes, IV, 62
Weinberg, Albert K., book by, assessed, I, 224
Wellcome, John B., II, 258–59
Weller, John B., and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 247, 250; IV, 202, 220
Wellington, Raynor G., and public lands, I, 336
Wellman, Paul I., books by, reviewed, III, 402; IV, 284–85
Wells, Edmund W., and Peralta Grant, I, 167, 167n
Wells Fargo and Company (California), I, 234
Welter, Rush, article by, assessed, III, 167
Wentworth, Edward N., on sheep industry, I, 338; IV, 99, 103
Werner, Morris, book by, noted, IV, 260
Werstein, Irving, book by, reviewed, I, 399–400
West, as frontier and region, I, 7–41; III, 69; and Indian control, I, 148; agriculture in, I, 331–42; interpretations of, III, 148–68
West, ———, and the Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 365, 372, 374
"West," by J. C. Parish, noted, I, 17
"West and American Ideals," by F. J. Turner, assessed, III, 150
"West and the American Age of Exploration," by W. H. Goetzmann, II, 265–78
"West as an Image of the American Past," by H. N. Smith, assessed, III, 155
"West from Fort Bridger," by J. R. Korns, noted, IV, 254
West in American History, by D. E. Clark, assessed, I, 225
West, Joseph R., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 47–48; takes Tucson from Confederates, V, 120
West of the River, by Dorothy Gardiner, assessed, I, 225; noted, I, 213
West, Ray B., Jr., book by, reviewed, I, 85–86; book by, noted, IV, 259
West Texas Episcopal Diocese, III, 120
Westerly Trend, by Geofrey Sykes, noted, I, 70
Westermeier, Clifford P., book reviewed by, IV, 188–89
Western America, by L. R. Hafen and C. C. Rister, assessed, I, 226; noted, I, 211
Western Apaches, studies of Grenville Goodwin, III, 201–204; and use of horsehair, V, 234. *See also* Apache Indians
Western Ghost Towns, by Lambert Florin, reviewed, IV, 192–93
Western Hard-Cases, by Ed Bartholomew, reviewed, III, 200
Western History Association. *See* Conference on the History of Western America
Western Politics, by F. H. Jonas, reviewed, IV, 399–400
"Western Record and Romance," by Wallace Stegner, noted, IV, 106
Western States Reclamation Association, IV, 30
Western Story: The Recollections of Charley O'Kieffe, 1884–1898, reviewed, III, 298–99
"Western World Frontier," by W. P. Webb, noted, III, 162
Westerners, The, I, 2
Westward America, by H. R. Driggs, assessed, I, 226
Westward Expansion, by R. A. Billington, assessed, I, 227; noted, I, 210
Westward is the Course of Empires, by P. S. Andersen, assessed, III, 161
Westward: The Romance of the American Frontier, by E. D. Branch, assessed, I, 222; III, 73–74
Wetherill, Richard, II, 21; book on, reviewed, I, 295–96
Wetmore, Alphonse, book by, reviewed, III, 103–104
Weybright, Victor, book by, reviewed, I, 198
Wharton, J. R., II, 18
What Next, Doctor Peck? by J. H. Peck, reviewed, II, 390
"What the Southwest Means to Me," by Erna Fergusson, assessed, I, 274
Wheeler, ———, cattleman, II, 344
Wheeler, Benjamin Ide, II, 32, 107, 344
Wheeler Expedition (1874), II, 17
Wheeler, William A., and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 123–26, 129
"When Our West Moved North," by P. F. Sharp, assessed, III, 152
When the West is Gone, by F. L. Paxson, assessed, I, 222; III, 74; noted, I, 18
Whetstone Mountains (Arizona), IV, 275
Whipple, Amiel W., book by, reviewed, IV, 84–85; book by, noted, V, 23; survey party of, I, 46, 54; and Guadalupe

Hidalgo boundary, III, 250; IV, 205–11, 216, 218, 224
Whipple Barracks. *See* Fort Whipple
Whipple Report, Journal of an Expedition from San Diego, California, to the Rio Colorado, by A. W. Whipple, reviewed, IV, 84–85
Whiskey Row (Prescott), IV, 233
White, Fred, I, 237
White, Gerald T., book by, reviewed, IV, 394–96
White, J. M., V, 151
White, Leslie A., book reviewed by, III, 98–99
White, Lonnie J., article by, IV, 51–64
White Mountain Apaches, work of Grenville Goodwin, III, 202. *See also* Apache Indians
White Mountains (Arizona), II, 203
White Oaks (New Mexico), I, 354
White River (Arizona), I, 61, 64; II, 14; V, 258–59
White Rock Creek (Kansas), Cheyenne raids at, IV, 62
White, Sarah, captured by Cheyennes, IV, 56
White, William Allen, and election of 1916, III, 57
White's Mill (Arizona), I, 51
Whiteside, Fred, II, 257–58
Whitfield, Sam, and Bascom Affair, IV, 266–67, 272
Whiting, Alfred F., article by, assessed, I, 276
Whiting, J. S., book by, reviewed, III, 397–98
Whiting, Richard, book by, reviewed, III, 397–98
Whiting, W. H. C., and use of mules, V, 323
Whitman, Royal E., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 149–60
Whitman, S. E., book by, reviewed, IV, 405
Whitman, Walt, noted, III, 86; and the West, II, 277
Whitney, Asa, III, 251–52
Whitney, Orson, F., book by, noted, IV, 251
Whoop-Up Country, by P. F. Sharp, reviewed, III, 105–106
Wichita (Kansas), I, 339
Wichita *Daily Eagle* (Kansas), on rainmaking tests, III, 215
Wickenburg, Henry, IV, 228n
Wickersham, David W., noted, I, 283, 283n; in Arizona, II, 66, 66n, 67–68
Wickliffe, Charles A., V, 123–24
Wide Earrings (Navajo silversmith), V, 237
Widtsoe, John A., book by, assessed, IV, 258
Wiel, Samuel C., book by, noted, V, 25
Wild Bill Hickok, by Edward Knight, reviewed, I, 300
Wild Bill Hickok, by Richard O'Connor, reviewed, I, 301
Wild Horse of the West, by W. D. Wyman, reviewed, V, 179
"Wild Horses West: Fact and Fancy," by D. E. Worcester, II, 140–46
Wild Streets, by Don Ward, reviewed, I, 196
Wild, Wooly, and Wicked, by H. S. Drago, reviewed, III, 197–98
Wildman, Thomas G., book on, reviewed, IV, 91–92
Wilford Woodruff, History of His Life and Labors, by Matthias Cowley, noted, IV, 251
Wilkes, Charles, commands exploring expedition, II, 273
Wilkinson, Morton S., V, 144
Will C. Barnes' Arizona Place Names, by B. H. Granger, reviewed, III, 176–77
Will C. Barnes Butte (Phoenix), II, 211
Will C. Barnes Memorial Field House (Fort Huachuca), II, 211
"Will Croft Barnes: Soldier and Citizen of Arizona," by P. J. Scheips, II, 205–12
Will Rogers, A Biography, by Donald Day, reviewed, V, 180–81
Willa Cather's Gift of Sympathy, by E. A. Bloom and L. D. Bloom, reviewed, V, 176–77
Willard, Charles Dwight, I, 308, 311
Willard, James F., book by, assessed, I, 222–23
Willcox (Arizona), I, 50; III, 53
Willcox, Orlando B., II, 207–208; V, 258
Willets, Edwin, and rainmaking experiments, III, 213, 226
William Andrews Clark Memorial Library (Los Angeles), II, 245
"William Andrews Clark, Westerner," by James High, II, 245–64
"William Graham Sumner and the Frontier," by E. H. Parker, assessed, III, 161
William Henry Boyle's Personal Observations on the Conduct of the Modoc War, by R. H. Dillon, reviewed, III, 181–82
Williams (Arizona), III, 8
Williams, ———, at Maxey, Arizona, I, 284
Williams, Captain, I, 54
Williams gun, description of, IV, 311
Williams' Mail Station (Nevada), and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 363
Williams, Marshall, and Earp-Clanton feud, I, 235n, 243
Williams News (Arizona), III, 12
Williams, "Old Bill," noted, V, 319; book on, reviewed, IV, 403–404
Williams, Stanley T., on Anglo-Spanish contact in Southwest, I, 112n; on Anglo-American interest in Southwest, I, 122n

Williams, William A., article by, assessed, III, 160–61
Williamson, Dan, manuscript collection of, I, 69
Williamson, J. C., IV, 131
Williamson Valley (Arizona), site of Camp Rawlins, I, 61
Williamson, W. L., article by, assessed, III, 157
Willie Boy — A Desert Manhunt, by Harry Lawton, reviewed, II, 398
Willing, Captain, at Fulton, Missouri, I, 163
Willing, George M., Jr., and Peralta Grant, I, 161, 163–72, 163n
Willing, Mrs. George M., and Peralta Grant, I, 165–67
Willis, Raymond S., and origin of name California, III, 242–43
Willow Springs Mail Station (Nevada), III, 358, 375
Willson, Roscoe W., book by, reviewed, I, 81
Wilshire, Gaylord, II, 119
Wilson, Benjamin Davis, describes cattle drive, II, 343–44
Wilson, Gordon L., book reviewed by, I, 287
Wilson, Hill P., IV, 54–55
Wilson, Iris H., article by, V, 79–90; book reviewed by, IV, 83–84
Wilson, John F., III, 18, 18n, 19
Wilson, R. L., book by, reviewed, IV, 193–94
Wilson, Rufus Rockwell, book by, assessed, I, 225
Wilson, Woodrow, books and articles by, assessed, III, 70, 71; noted, III, 160; and concept of "west," I, 17; and "safety valve" concept, I, 24; on geographic determinism, I, 39; in Ashurst diary, III, 13, 26; and election of 1916, III, 40, 41; and Pershing Expedition, III, 312; and Plan of San Diego, V, 336; and Carranza, V, 336
Wiltsey, Norman B., book by, reviewed, V, 375
Wind and Current Charts, by M. F. Maury, noted, II, 275
Wingar, J. J., III, 343
Winn, Frederic, collection of, I, 69
Winnemucca (Nevada), III, 8
Winning of the Far West, by R. M. McElroy, assessed, I, 220
Winning of the West, by Theodore Roosevelt, assessed, I, 219; noted, I, 306; II, 315; IV, 5–7, 10, 14–17
Winship, George Parker, I, 309
Winslow (Arizona), I, 43
Winsor, H. Roanna, article by, noted, I, 369
Winsor, Justin, book by, noted, II, 113
Winsor, Mulford, noted, IV, 303; and early newspapers, II, 33; and P. R. Way diary, II, 37
Winther, Oscar Osborn, letter to editor, III, 286–88; book reviewed by, IV, 398–99
Wirth, Louis, on W. P. Webb's *Great Plains*, V, 10
Wisconsin Lore, by R. E. Gard and L. G. Sorden, assessed, V, 299–301
Wisconsin, State Historical Society of, I, 25
Wisconsin, University of, I, 5, 13, 15, 18, 37, 148, 221; III, 72, 75, 76; H. E. Bolton at, I, 102; and agricultural history, I, 333; and F. J. Turner, III, 377
Wise, Jennings C., book by, assessed, II, 95
Wish, Harvey, on R. G. Thwaites' *Early Western Travels*, noted, V, 69
Wissler, Clark, books by, assessed, II, 91–92, 98; and Indian studies, I, 206, 212–13
Wister, Owen, I, 7
With His Pistol in His Hand, by Americo Paredes, reviewed, II, 201
With Padre Kino on the Trail, by F. C. Lockwood, noted, I, 68
Wolanin, Harry J., letter to editor, I, 377
Wolf Willow, by Wallace Stegner, reviewed, V, 368–70
Wolfskill, William, and mule trade, V, 319
Woman's Home Missionary Society (Arizona), III, 345
Women's Relief Corps, and Rough Riders, III, 116
Wood, Homer R., III, 23, 23n
Wood, Leonard, and C. F. Lummis, I, 307; in H. F. Ashurst's diary, III, 28, 28n, 29, 30; and election of 1916, III, 41; and Rough Riders, III, 114–28
Wood, Miles L., and Camp Grant Massacre, I, 156
Wooden Leg — Warrior Who Fought With Custer, by T. B. Marquis, reviewed, V, 179
Woodford (ship), P. R. Way on, II, 37–38
Woodward, Arthur, book reviewed by, V, 95–96; book by, noted, I, 70; noted, II, 27; on Bascom Affair, IV, 278
Woodward's Gardens (San Francisco), V, 252, 252n
Woody, Clara T., article by, IV, 157–76
Wool, John E., and Mexican War, IV, 238, 246n
"Woolsey Expeditions of 1864," by C. T. Woody, IV, 157–76
Woolsey, King S., expeditions of 1864, IV, 157–76
Wooster, L. B., I, 150
Worcester, Donald E., article by, II, 140–46; book reviewed by, V, 279–80
Word Geography of the Eastern United States, by Hans Kurath, noted, V, 297

Wordsworth, William C., V, 56
Work of Giants, by W. S. Griswold, reviewed, V, 175–76
Workman, ———, and Nevada Indian Uprising of 1860, III, 363, 370, 372
Works of Hubert Howe Bancroft, assessed, I, 218
"World Impact of the California Gold Rush, 1849–1857," by R. J. Roske, V, 187–231
World of Horses, by M. C. Self, reviewed, IV, 196
World of Wakara, by C. B. Sonne, reviewed, V, 280–82
World War I, and agriculture in West, I, 338; and Mexican farm labor, II, 319–26; and election of 1916, III, 39; oil in, IV, 139–40
World War II, oil in, IV, 140–41
"Worlds Apart—Cultural Differences in the Modern Southwest," by E. H. Spicer, assessed, I, 279
Wormington, Hannah Marie, book by, noted, II, 80
Worth, W. S., V, 256
Worthington, James C., V, 267
Wortman, Jacob L., on Hemenway Expedition, IV, 199
Wright, Benjamin F., Jr., article by, assessed, III, 74; articles by, noted, I, 30; III, 79; noted, III, 151; on frontier as agent of democracy, I, 30; on frontier as agent of isolationism, I, 33; on geographic determinism, I, 39
Wright, D. B., III, 343
Wright, George, V, 121
Wright, John S., edits *Prairie Farmer,* I, 342
Wrightson, Thomas, noted, II, 280n; and Sonora Exploring and Mining Company, V, 143
Wrightson, William, noted, V, 147; and Santa Rita Mining Company, II, 280n, 281n, 364, 366–70; and creation of Arizona Territory, V, 50, 53, 141–48
Wyllys, Rufus K., book by, noted, IV, 304
Wyman, Walker D., book by, reviewed, V, 179; book by, assessed, III, 162
Wynkoop, E. W., IV, 52, 54, 57
Wyoming, noted, III, 113; archaeological work in, II, 9; and Mexican Cession, III, 246; and oil production, IV, 142
Wyoming Stock Growers Association, I, 340

Y

Yaqui Indians, noted, II, 130; IV, 173; and Mexican government, I, 133; economy of, I, 141–44; and irrigation canals, II, 20; village at Belem (Sonora), II, 171; and colonization of Sonora, III, 323–24
"Yaqui Militarism," by E. H. Spicer, assessed, I, 274
Yaqui River (Sonora), noted, III, 323–29, 333, 340; and expedition of Diego de Guzmán, I, 139; missions on, II, 166, 171, 173–81
Yavapai County (Arizona), and Peck Mine, IV, 234–35
Yavapai Indians, noted, I, 54–55, 57; IV, 160; at Fort Whipple, I, 54; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; wars of, I, 144; and Woolsey expedition, IV, 160–63
Yavapai Jack, IV, 161–63
Ybarbo, Antonio Gil, noted, IV, 335; and Los Adaes dispute, IV, 332; at Nacogdoches, IV, 334
Ybergog, ———, III, 369
Yeatts, Manuella S., article by, assessed, I, 274
Yécora, San Ildefonso de. *See* San Ildefonso de Yécora
Yellowstone National Park, II, 269; V, 183
Yellowstone National Park, by H. M. Chittenden, noted, V, 185
Yerba Buena (California), IV, 352
Yesterday's Trails, by W. H. Spindler, reviewed, IV, 194
Yost, Billie Williams, book by, reviewed, I, 197
Young, Brigham, noted, I, 9, 36; II, 84; book on, reviewed, I, 85–86; and writings of Mormons, IV, 249–60
Young, Charles, and Pershing Expedition, III, 316
Young, Kimball, book by, noted, IV, 258
Young, Nellie May, book by, reviewed, IV, 95–96
Young, Vernon, articles by, assessed, I, 274–75
Younger Brothers, by Carl Beihan, reviewed, IV, 96
Your Desert and Mine, by N. P. Shumway, reviewed, III, 198
Yucca Land, by A. L. Snorf and Hazel Vineyard, reviewed, I, 198
Yuma (Arizona), noted, II, 28, 30, 63; III, 23; IV, 30, 202, 370, 374–78; V, 253, 264–65; and Territorial Prison, I, 317–30; supply base at, II, 280n; and Guadalupe Hidalgo boundary, III, 248; and Gadsden Purchase, III, 257, 263; K. S. Woolsey at, IV, 157; first white woman at, IV, 243n
Yuma County (Arizona), I, 56, 60, 63
Yuma Indian Reservation (Arizona), I, 47
Yuma Indians, noted, I, 60, 73, 213; IV, 161; education of, I, 137; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; economy of, I, 141; and Methodism, III, 345; attack on lower Colorado River, IV, 339; Spanish expedition to , IV, 339–40
Yuma Prison. *See* Arizona Territorial Prison

Yuma Reclamation Project (Arizona), III, 23

Z

Zacatecas (Mexico), silver mining at, I, 138; III, 323; gold strike at, II, 165
Zamonski, Stanley, book by, reviewed, III, 400
Zapata, Father Juan Ortiz, noted, II, 175; on mining in Sonora, III, 330
Zaslow, Morris, article by, assessed, III, 151; on geographic determinism, I, 40
Zellner, Arnold, article by, assessed, III, 166
Zion Tribune (Utah), I, 355
Zollinger, James P., book by, assessed, IV, 349–51
Zoraida (ship), and C. D. Poston's expedition to Arizona, V, 35
Zulick, Conrad M., I, 321
Zuñi (New Mexico), and Apache problems, III, 140; Indians at, IV, 333; proposed expedition from, IV, 335
Zuñi Indians, noted, I, 47, 72, 203; III, 205; contact with Spaniards, I, 140; and F. W. Hodge, I, 202; and F. H. Cushing, II, 22–24; IV, 197–99; and silversmithing, V, 238, 248
Zúñiga, Ignacio, on Apache raids, III, 134